

# Kalyana Varma's Sāravalī

## Index of Chapters with Captions for Important Verses

### 1. Birth of Horāśāstra

Author's prayer and introduction

### 2. Meaning of Horā

### 3. Rāśi Description

Description of the 12 Rāśis, limbs of Kalapurusha and their use, synonyms of Rāśis and Houses, zodiacal halves, their Lords and effects. Rāśi and Navāńśa rulers, importance of subdivisions, Vargothamamsa, Lords of decanates, Horas, Trimsamsas and Saphthamsas, different Vargas, benefic and malefic Rāśis, Gandantha, directions of Rāśis, DigBala and KalaBala, day and night Signs, Sirodara & Prishtodara Signs, strength of Rāśi, synonyms of Bhavas, additional synonyms, Kendra, Apoklima and Panaphara, Upachaya and Anupachaya, exaltation and fall, long, medium and short ascensions of Signs, favourable Rāśis for journey and colours of Rāśis

### 4. Planetary Characters

Kalapurusha's soul etc., limbs from decanates, planetary portfolios, directions and nature, synonyms of planets, planetary colours, deities, sex, caste, elements, robes, substances, periods and Ritus, Lords of Vedas and Worlds, description and nature of the planets from the Sun to Saturn, planetary friendship permanent and temporary, five kinds of consideration of these, planetary aspects and strengths, directional and positional strengths, temporal and motional strengths, Ayana, Drekkana, Tribhaga and Naisargika Balas

### 5. Miscellaneous Matters

States of planets, effects of various states, retrogression in exaltation, good results in mid-life, Swakshetra, Mulatrikona etc., effects thereof, inauspicious planets, exalted, retrograde, auspicious planets, Nathonnatha Bala, Lords of year etc., Paksha Bala, planets with all kinds of strengths, benefics and malefics with such strengths, planetary stages and planets in odd, or even Signs

### 6. (Yoga) Karakas

Planetary coworkers and effects thereof

### 7. Planetary Indications

Lord of weekday etc., Bhava effects, planetary rulerships, or Karakatwas and planetary places

## **8. Copulation (Conception)**

Menstruation, occurrence of pregnancy, disposition of fetus, birth of twins, male, hermaphrodite, one male child and one female child, triplets etc., parents, process of growth of embryo, miscarriage, comfortable carrying, adversities to the pregnant woman, progress of progeny, time of delivery, natal Moon, belated progeny, eye defects, dumbness, dullwitted, teething at birth, peculiar birth, short stature, lame by birth and birth sans legs, hands and head

## **9. Conditions at Birth**

Kinds of delivery, place of delivery home, position of cot, delivery on ground, number of attendants, position of light, birth out of fathers sight, birth out of wedlock, evils to mother, resemblance, rounded by coil, features, characteristics and nature, death of parents and happiness to parents

## **10. Evils at Birth**

Need to assess longevity, strength of male/female planets, kinds of evils, longevity curtailed to minimum, Yogas adverse for eyes and ears, death in few days, effects of time causing a disease, malefics and decanates, death, exceedingly long life, elapsed longevity, timing infant death, death in childhood, death in 3<sup>rd</sup> year, fateful degrees of the Moon etc.

## **11. Evils and the Moon**

Combinations to counteract lunar evils

## **12. Evils Canceled at Birth**

Evils relating to longevity nullified

## **13. Lunar Yogas**

Sunapha, Anapha, Durudhura, Kemadruma, different permutations, other kinds of Sunapha etc., results of Sunapha, Anapha, Durudhura by Mars etc., lunar Yogas from the Sun, Moon in invisible and visible halves and Dhana Yogas

## **14. Yogas from the Sun**

Vasi, Vesi and Ubhayachari, effects of Vasi and Vesi by different planets and effects of Ubhayachari

## **15. Conjunction of Two Planets**

## **16. Conjunction of Three Planets**

## **17. Conjunction of Four Planets**

## **18. Conjunction of Five Planets**

## **19. Conjunction of Six Planets**

## **20. Combinations for Renunciation**

## **21. Nabhasa Yogas**

32 kinds of Nabhasa Yogas, rules for their formation and effects thereof

## **22. Effects of the Sun**

The Sun in 12 Rāśis and special effects, when in aspects to other planets

## **23. Effects of the Moon in Various Rāśis**

The Moon in the 12 Rāśis and special effects, when in aspects to others

## **24. Effects of the Moon in Various Navāñśas**

The Moon in various Navāñśas and in aspect to other planets

## **25. Effects of Mars in Various Rāśis**

Mars in 12 Signs and special effects in case of aspects from others

## **26. Effects of Mercury in Various Rāśis**

Mercury in 12 Rāśis and special effects in case of aspects to other planets

## **27. Effects of Jupiter in Various Signs**

Effects for Jupiter's position in different Signs and aspects from other planets

## **28. Effects of Venus in Various Signs**

Effects for Venus' positions in different Signs and aspects from others

## **29. Effects of Saturn in Various Signs**

Effects for Saturn's position in different Signs and aspects from others

## **30. Effects of Planets in Bhavas**

Sun to Saturn in the 12 Houses and individual results

## **31. Two Planets in Angles**

Effects of all possible 2-planet conjunctions in the Ascendant, 4<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup>

### **32. Ninth House and Effects thereof**

The 9<sup>th</sup> House, Jupiter in the 9<sup>th</sup> and aspects thereto by individual planets/two planets, affliction to the 9<sup>th</sup>, the Sun and others in the 9<sup>th</sup> with others, 3 planets in the 9<sup>th</sup>, 4 planets in the 9<sup>th</sup>, special effects

### **33. Tenth House and Effects thereof**

The 10<sup>th</sup> House, individual planets in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, two planets in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, three planets in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, four planets in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, malefics in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, livelihood, Signs and profession, planets in the 10<sup>th</sup> and source of gain

### **34. Different Houses and Worldly Affairs**

Several planets aspecting the Ascendant, general aspects to the Ascendant, unaspected Ascendant, planetary conjunctions in the Ascendant, AdhiYoga from the Ascendant, principles related to the 2<sup>nd</sup> House, 3<sup>rd</sup> House, 5<sup>th</sup> House, number of children, various kinds of progeny, as per Hindu Dharma Shastras, sons and daughters, childlessness, loss of children, 6<sup>th</sup> House, 7<sup>th</sup> House, 11<sup>th</sup> House, 12<sup>th</sup> House, miscellaneous matters

### **35. Raja Yogas**

### **36. Planetary Rays**

Computation of rays of planets contributed at birth and effects of total number of rays

### **37. Pancha MahaPurusha Yogas**

Malavya, Ruchaka, Sasa, Hamsa and Bhadra Yoga formation and effects

### **38. Effects of Natural Constituents and Primordial Compounds**

Satva, Rajo and Tamo Gunas, Akasa, Jala, Vayu, Agni and Prithwi Tatwas, births in such Tatwas, Windy, Bilious and Phlegmatic temperaments, Luminaries in Pancha MahaPurusha Yogas

### **39. Obstruction to Rajavogas**

### **40. Calculation of Longevity**

Selection of system for longevity, Amsayurdaya calculations, additions for Ascendant's contribution, rectification for planetary contributions, reductions for Amsayurdaya calculations, Vyayadi Harana, Pindayu, Ascendant's contribution in Pindayu, reduction for rising planets, Naisargikayurdaya, full span of life, unlimited longevity, span of full life for various animals

## **41. Moola Dasa**

Order of the scheme, Satya's view, auspicious periods, inauspicious periods, effects of the Moon, aspects to the Moon at the commencement of a Dasha, major Lord's placement at the commencement of a Dasha, special effects based on Navāńśa, Lagna Dasha, Naisargika Dasha, effects of adverse and favourable planet's Dasha, different kinds of Dashas of the Luminaries based on their dispositions, other placements of planets

## **42. Effects of Sub-Periods**

Distribution of sub-periods to planets in Moola Dasa, Dasa-Bhuktis thereof, special considerations

## **43. Evil Effects of Dasa**

## **44. Antidotes for Evil Dashas**

## **45. Effects of Planetary Dignities**

Effects of exalted planets, planets in Moolatrikona, own Signs, friendly Signs, debilitation Signs, inimical Signs, effects in Navāńśa, more planets in exaltation, in Moolatrikona, in own Signs, friendly Signs, inimical Signs and debilitation

## **46. Female Horoscopy**

Important Houses, the Moon and the Ascendant, Trimsamsa positions, Moon/Ascendant in various Trimsamsas of various Signs, beastly lust of a female, unchastity, mother and daughter to be unchaste, miscellaneous, rulers of the 7<sup>th</sup> Sign and 7<sup>th</sup> Navāńśa, planets in the Ascendant, 8<sup>th</sup> House, female with masculine disposition, religious order, Vedic exponent, application of rules

## **47. Aphorisms of Death**

Reasons of death, death by drowning/fall, fire, hanging, due to a female, trident's hit, hit by wood, by a club, due to royal wrath, due to insects, intoxicants and machinery, in filthy surroundings, by thirst, weapons and birds, 22<sup>nd</sup> decanate, 22<sup>nd</sup> decanate related to the 36 decanates of the Zodiac and reasons of death therefrom

## **48. Lost Horoscopy**

Effects of births in the 12 different Ascendants in the context of lost horoscopy

## **49. Effects of Horas**

24 halves of the 12 Signs and effects thereof in the context of lost horoscopy

## **50. Effects of Decanates**

36 decanates of the Zodiac and effects thereof in the context of lost horoscopy

## 51. Effects of Navāñśas

108 Navāñśas of the Zodiac and effects thereof in the context of lost horoscopy

## 52. Lost Horoscopy

The natal Ayana, other natal factors, position of the querist, personal name, another method, lost horoscopy based on the Moon at query

## 53. AshtakaVarga

Planetary BhinnashtakaVargas, method of preparation of A.V. charts

## 54. Effects of AshtakaVarga

Effects of the A.V. of planets from the Sun to Saturn

## 55. Manifold Births

---

# **Ch. 1. Birth of Horāśāstra**

1. Glory to the Sun-God, whose very breathing causes Creation in this world, with whose rising all the animals (living beings) wake up (from the sleep of their ignorance), whose state at the head (zenith) accentuates all activities (throws the brightest light on one's wisdom) and whose setting (absence, weakness) causes all to sleep. Such Sun-God has his efficacy spread (all over).

2-4. Varaha Mihira in his Horāśāstra, i.e. Bṛhat Jataka, stated briefly the essence of the teachings of the learned sages viz. ten divisions of the Zodiacal Sign, Raja Yogas, longevity, effects of planetary periods etc. This could not be done elaborately by him and hence I am conveying in this work such useful essence, as called out from Yavanas etc., rejecting other unuseful portions, which may be appended to the said Brihat Jataka.

5. I, Kalyana Varma, whose fame on account of patronizing Gods and administering villages and cities is brilliant, like that of a female swan in the cage of the universe, who is the king of Vyagrapada region, present this Saravali, an astrological treatise, with a chaste heart.

6. Saravali is a river with chilly water, which has taken its birth in the mountain called Kalyana Varma, to ward off the thirst for astrology of those interested.

*Thus ends the 1<sup>st</sup> Ch. Birth of Horāśāstra in Kalyana Varma's Sāravali*

# **Ch. 2. Meaning of Horā**

1-5. The Creator Brahma has written on the foreheads of all living beings their fates, which are deciphered by the astrologers through their pure insight. The first and last letters in the

word Ahorātra are removed and the word Horā is thus born and has come to exist. The Zodiac and the planets are therein, as discussed. Some scholars say Horāśāstra is indicative of effects of one's Karma, i.e. fate. Some call Lagna, or half of a Rāśi, as Horā. In practice the science relating to horoscope is called Horāśāstra. Horā is capable of analyzing the destiny. Barring this Horāśāstra there is no device to help one earn money, to help, as a boat, to cross the ocean of unexpected situations and to serve, as an advisor in journey.

*Thus ends the 2<sup>nd</sup> Ch. Meaning of Horā in Kalyana Varma's Sāravalī*

## **Ch. 3. Rāśi Description**

1-2. At the time of Pralaya (Destruction) the Universe plunged into darkness and was flooded with water, when all of a sudden the Sun-God with his brilliant rays appeared in the Universe. He created all the planets and the 12 months.

3-4. Description of the 12 Rāśis. The names of the 12 Rāśis are Aries, Taurus, Gemini, Cancer, Leo, Virgo, Libra, Scorpio, Sagittarius, Capricorn, Aquarius and Pisces. The Sign Aquarius resembles a man holding a pot, while Gemini is compared to a couple holding Veena and mace. A pair of fish is the imagination about Pisces. Sagittarius is compared to a man having a hip, like that of a horse and holding an arch in his hands. Deer-faced Sign is Capricorn. Virgo resembles a virgin sitting in a boat with a lamp in her hands. A male holding Scales in his hand represents Libra. The other Signs are identical with their names.

5-6. The Limbs of KalaPurusha and their Use. The Signs Aries etc. represent the limbs of Kalapurusha, as under: Aries head, Taurus face, Gemini arms, Cancer heart, Leo stomach, Virgo hip, Libra space below navel and private parts, Scorpio private parts, Sagittarius thighs, Capricorn knees, Aquarius ankles, Pisces feet. If at birth one has benefic planet in a particular Sign, the particular limb will be strong. A malefic makes such a limb weak.

7. Synonyms of Rāśis. Kriya, Tavuru, Jutuma, Kulira, Leya, Pathona, Jook, Kaurpika, Tauksha, Akokera, Hridaya Roga and Anthya are the other names given, respectively, to Rāśis from Aries onwards.

8. Synonyms for Houses. Riksha, Rāśi, Kshetra, Bha and Bhavana are identical names given to a House by the sages.

9-10. Zodiacal Halves, their Lords and Effects. The Rāśi Chakra with 12 Rāśis is called Bhagana. Six Signs counted from Leo to Capricorn consist of Solar Half and the Sun rules this Half-Zodiac. Six Signs in the reverse order from Cancer to Aquarius are Lunar Half and ruled by the Moon. Barring Cancer and Leo, planets from Mars to Saturn get one Rāśi each in each Half. If at birth more planets occupy the Solar Half, the native is brilliant and, if more planets are in Lunar Half, he is soft, good and lucky.

11. The Rulers of Rāśis and Navāńśas. Mars, Venus, Mercury, Moon, Sun, Mercury, Venus, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, Saturn and Jupiter are the Lords, respectively, of Aries to Pisces. The Navāńśas for these Rāśis are calculated from Aries, Capricorn, Libra and Cancer in their order.

12. Sub-Divisions Essential. The effects of a horoscope should be predicted according to the divisions of Houses. Without knowing the strength of such Lords, one cannot lay even a step forward in the direction of astrology.

13. Vargothamamsa. The first Navāńśa of a Movable Rāśi, the 5<sup>th</sup> one in a Fixed Rāśi and the 9<sup>th</sup> one in a Common (Dual) Rāśi are called Vargothamamsa. Should the natal Lagna be in such Vargothama Navāńśa, the native becomes an important person in his circle. The rulers of Dwadasamasas start from that Rāśi itself.

14. Lords of Decanates and Horas. The Lords of decanates are first Lord of the same Rāśi, second Lord of the 5<sup>th</sup> Rāśi therefrom and third Lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> from the Rāśi in question. The first Hora of an odd Rāśi belongs to the Sun, while the second one is ruled by the Moon. In the case of an even Rāśi the first Hora is ruled by the Moon and the second by the Sun.

15. Lords of Trimsamsas. In odd Signs 5, 5, 8, 7 and 5 degrees are Trimsamsas of Mars, Saturn, Jupiter, Mercury and Venus, respectively, while the arrangement is reverse in even Signs.

16. Lords of Saphthamsas. The Saphthamsas for the 12 Rāśis from Aries onwards are, respectively, counted from Aries, Scorpio, Gemini, Capricorn, Leo, Pisces, Libra, Taurus, Sagittarius, Cancer, Aquarius and Virgo. The Lords thereof are those, in whose Rāśis they fall.

17. The total of the number of Horas and that of decanates is sixty (24+36) in the entire Zodiac. The figure is increased by 72, if the total of Horas + Navāńśas is required, i.e.  $60+72=24+108=132$ . Each Rāśi has 1800 Kalas (30°, each of 60').

18. Different Vargas. To know any kind of Varga (Hora, Navāńśa, Drekkana etc.) adopt the following method. Convert the longitude into minutes of arc and multiply by the Varga figure concerned. Divide the product by 1800. The resultant figure will reveal the required Varga.

19. The malefic and benefic effects of such Vargas are explained in detail in the Nashta Jataka chapters (at the end).

20-21. Rāśis Benefic and Malefic, Gandanta and its Effects. From Aries onwards alternatively the Rāśis are known, as malefic and benefic on the one hand and male and female on the other hand. These are also classified, as Chara (Movable), Sthira (Fixed, Immovable) and DvisvaBhava (Ubhaya, Dual, Common) Rāśis. The ending portions of Cancer, Scorpio and Pisces are called Gandanta. It is said, that one born in Gandanta will not survive. He will either lose his mother, or he will end the dynasty, i.e. he is the last of his descent and will not have any children. If, however, he survives, he becomes a king with many elephants and horses.

22. Directions of Rāśis. The four Rāśis from Aries onwards indicate East, South, West and North, while the remaining Rāśis repeat in the same way. A journey undertaken by a person towards the direction indicated by the Lagna, or the Moon (at the commencement of journey) yields fruitful results.

23. DigBala and KalaBala. Human Signs, quadruped Signs, Scorpio and watery Signs are, respectively, strong in the directions commencing from the East. Further during night-time



quadruped Signs, day-time human, or biped Signs and the second half of Capricorn, Scorpio, Cancer and Pisces are strong at the time of daybreak and of nightfall.

24. Gemini, Cancer, Capricorn Aries, Taurus and Sagittarius are night Signs. Leo, Libra, Scorpio, Aquarius, Pisces and Virgo are day Signs. The Signs Cancer, Capricorn, Aries, Sagittarius and Taurus are called Prishtodaya, which rise with hind part. Sīrshodaya Signs (rising with head) are Leo, Libra, Scorpio, Virgo, Aquarius and Gemini. The Sign Pisces is Ubhayodaya (rises with both head and hind part).

25. Strength of Rāśi. If a Rāśi is aspected by its Lord, or by a planet, that is friendly to its Lord, or by Mercury, or by Jupiter, it is said to be strong. Planets other than the above do not lend strength by aspect.

26-27. Synonyms of 12 Bhavas. Lagna Thanu and Sakthi, Second Artha and Dhana, Third Sahaja and Parakrama, Fourth Bandhava and Griha, Fifth Putra and Pratibha, Sixth Ari and Vrana, Seventh Stri and Kama, Eighth Vinasa and Dehavivara, Ninth Punya and Guru, Tenth Karma and Mana, Eleventh Aya and Bhava, Twelfth Vyaya.

28-31. Additional Synonyms. The 4<sup>th</sup> (Veśma) and the 8<sup>th</sup> are called, as Caturaśra Houses. The 9<sup>th</sup> is known, as Tapa, i.e. penance. The 4<sup>th</sup> has names, like □ Sukha (happiness), Jala (water), Patala (nether-world), Bandhu (relatives) and Hibuka. The other names given to the 10<sup>th</sup> House are Karma (deed), Agna (command), Gagana (sky, zenith) and Meshurana. The 5<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> are Trines. The 5<sup>th</sup> is the only House connected with Dhī, while the 9<sup>th</sup> is Tritrikona, the Trine of Trine. The 7<sup>th</sup> House is called Dyuna, Astha (setting), Jāya and Jamitra. The 6<sup>th</sup> is Shatkona, 3<sup>rd</sup> is Duschikya and 12<sup>th</sup> Rippha. Kutumba is the 2<sup>nd</sup>.

32. Kendra, Apoklima and Panaphara, Effects thereof. The adjoining Houses with reference to Angles (Kendras) are Panaphara. The Houses next to Panapharas are Apoklimas. The planets in Angles give effects in one's boyhood. The effects of planets in Panapharas are felt in the middle age, while the planets in Apoklima give result at the conclusion of the native's life.

33. Upachaya and Anupachaya. The 6<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> are called Upachaya Houses, while the 1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> are Anupachayas.

34. Moolatrikonas of Planets. Leo, Taurus, Aries, Virgo, Sagittarius, Libra and Aquarius are the respective Moolatrikonas for the planets from the Sun onwards.

35-36. Exaltation and Fall. Aries, Taurus, Capricorn, Virgo, Cancer, Pisces and Libra, respectively, are the Signs of exaltation for the Sun, Moon, Mars, Mercury, Jupiter, Venus and Saturn. These are deeply exalted at 10, 3, 28, 15, 5, 27 and 20 Degrees in the respective Rāśis. The Rāśis opposite exaltation are the places of debilitation for the planets concerned. And the respective degrees are of deep fall.

37-38. Long, Medium and Short Ascensions of Signs. Pisces, Taurus, Aries and Aquarius are Signs Of short ascension. Gemini, Sagittarius, Cancer and Capricorn are of medium ascension. The long ascension Signs are Scorpio, Virgo, Leo and Libra. The head and other organs of the native will be similar to the Sign ascending at birth and other relative Signs. The planets occupying such Houses will also influence the form and shape of the various organs.

39. Favourable Directions for Journeys. The direction ruled by the Lord of a Rāśi becomes Plava direction for that Rāśi. This is Yavana's school of thought. If the king undertakes his journey towards such direction, indicated by the Rāśi concerned, he attains quick success.

40-41. Colours of Rāśis. From Aries onwards the following 12 colours are allotted to the various Rāśis, respectively, red, white, green, pink, brown, gray, variegated, black, golden, yellow, deep-brown and white. If an idol of the Lord of the Ascendant is made in the colour allotted and is worshipped, the native will destroy his enemies, just as Lord Indra destroyed the demons.

*Thus ends the 3<sup>rd</sup> Ch. Rāśi Description of Kalyana Varma's Saravali*

## **Ch. 4. Planetary Characters**

1-2. Kalapurusha's Soul etc. and their Use. The Sun is the soul of the Zodiac personified, the Moon mind, Mars strength, Mercury speech (voice), Jupiter intelligence, Venus comforts, Rahu ego and Saturn grief. If at birth planets indicative of soul etc. are strong, these significations will equally be strong. If these planets are weak, the effects are only meager. But in the case of Saturn it is different.

3-6. The counting of limbs according to the decanate rising at birth should be identified, as under. If the first decanate rises, count from head. If second, from neck and, if 3<sup>rd</sup>, from pelvis. The 6 Rāśis backwards from the Ascendant denote the left side of the body, while the 6 forward Rāśis from Lagna indicate the right side of the body. Should the first decanate of a Sign ascend, the lapsed part of the Ascendant denotes left side of the head and the part to rise yet indicates the right side of the head, the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> denote right and left eyes, respectively, 3<sup>rd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> right and left ears, 4<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> right and left nose, 5<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> right and left cheeks, 6<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> right and left chins and the 7<sup>th</sup> left side of the face (area yet to rise) and the 7<sup>th</sup> right side of the face (portion already descended). If the 2<sup>nd</sup> decanate rises, neck, shoulder, arms, side, heart, stomach and navel are to be understood in the same order. Should the third decanate rise, pelvis, anus, penis, testicle, thigh, knee, calf and feet will be counted in the same order. The decanates occupied by malefics denote wounds etc., while the ones by benefics indicate marks (moles) on the limbs concerned. Should these planets be in their own Rāśi, or Amsa at birth, then the wound, or mole are right from birth. Otherwise these will be caused later on (in appropriate periods).

7. Planetary Portfolios and their Use. The Sun and the Moon are said to be the kings. Mercury is the prince, Mars Army chief, Jupiter and Venus ministers, while Saturn is servant. The native acquires such qualities, as of the strongest planet.

8. Planetary Directions. The Sun, Venus, Mars, Rahu, Saturn, the Moon, Mercury and Jupiter are, respectively, the Lords of the directions commencing from the East.

9. Planetary Nature. Jupiter, Mercury and Venus are benefics in nature. Saturn, Mars and the Sun are natural malefics. Mercury in the company of malefics and the waning Moon are also considered malefics.

10-11. Synonyms of Planets. Heli and Bhanu are the other names given to the Sun. The Moon is called Sasi. Krūrādik, Bhomisuta, Āra, Rakta and Vakra are indicative of Mars. Hemna, Vid, Gna and Bodhana denote Mercury. Īdya, Ijya, Angira and Jiva are the Jupiter's names.

Āsphujit, Sita and Bhrigu means Venus. Manda, Kona, Yama and Krishna are Saturn's synonyms. For these planets there are various other names, which should be elicited from other texts.

12-13. Planetary Colours, Deities and their Use. From the Sun onwards the respective hues of the planets are copper-red, white, blood-red, green, yellow, variegated and black. The deities for these planets are, respectively, Fire, Water, Kartikeya, Vishnu, Indra, Sachi Devi and Brahma. The planets from the Sun onward should be worshipped by the Mantras concerned and, if trips to the respective directions are undertaken one can gain gold, gems, elephants etc.

14. Sex, Caste and Elements. The Moon and Venus are females. Mercury and Saturn rule neutrals. Males are Jupiter, the Sun and Mars. Brahmins are ruled by Jupiter and Venus. The Sun and Mars preside over the royal lot. The Moon rules Vaisyas. Saturn rules those of mixed breed, while Mercury presides over Sudras. The five primordial compounds, viz. Fire, Earth, Ether, Water and Air are, respectively, ruled by planets from Mars onwards.

15. Planetary Tastes and Abodes. The planets from the Sun on are attributed tastes, as acrid, saline, bitter, mixed, sweet, sour (acidulous) and astringent. Their abodes, respectively, are temples, water resorts, fire houses, sports ground, treasury, bed-room and dirty places.

16. Planetary Robes and Substances. From the Sun onwards the apparels attributed are coarse, new, burnt, water-soaked, neither new nor old i.e. recent, durable and a rag. Similarly copper, gem (?), gold (?), metal alloy, silver (?), pearl (?) and iron are in their order denoted by the Sun etc., ending with Saturn.

17. Periods and Ritus of Planets. Ayana, Muhurta, Ahoratna, Ritu (season), month, fortnight and year are, respectively, ruled by the planets from the Sun to Saturn. The seasons, viz. Sisira, Vasanta, Grishma, Varsha, Sarat and Hemanta are, respectively, ruled by Saturn, Venus, Mars, Moon, Mercury and Jupiter.

18. Use of these. In the matter of winning enemies, delivery of child, or such questions materialization of the objective concerned will be, as per the period allotted to the Lagna Lord. This should be understood according to the Ascendant passed.

19-20. Lords of Vedas and Worlds. Jupiter rules Rig Veda, Venus Yajur Veda, Mars Sama Veda and Mercury Atharva Veda. Jupiter denotes the Heavens, the Moon and Venus the world of the Manes, the Sun and Mars the World of mortals and Mercury and Saturn Hell.

21. Description and Nature of the Sun. The Sun has curly hair, sharp mind, prominent appearance, majestic voice and is not very tall. His eyes are honey-coloured. He is courageous, steady and of a complexion, which has a mix of red and green. His feet are not conspicuous (small in size). He is bilious and has sturdy bones. He is great and majestic. He has fiery rays and square body and wears saffron-coloured apparels.

22. Description and Nature of the Moon. She has an auspicious appearance. Her eyes are beautiful. She has mellifluous voice. She is fair in complexion, has an emaciated body, is youthful, tall, curly and short hair, is learned, soft, of Sattvik disposition, beautiful, phlegmatic, amicable to friends, has pure (excellent) blood, is kind, fond of old ladies, fickle-minded, very fortunate and wears clean apparels.

23. Description and Nature of Mars. The planet Mars is short, his eyes are reddish-brown in colour. He has a strong body. He is as bright, as burning fire. He is not steady in disposition. He has marrow in bones and flesh. He wears red-coloured apparels. He is more intelligent and is courageous. He is an accomplished speaker. He causes injury. He has short and shining hair. He is bilious in disposition and is Tamasic. He is adventurous and wrathful and is skillful in hurting. He is blood-red in appearance.

24. Description and Nature of Mercury. Mercury's eyes are reddish and broad. He speaks sweetly. His complexion is of green grass. He has strong skin. He is an extremely Rajasic planet. He is clear in his speech and is pure. He has a mixture of the three humours, i.e. phlegm, bile and wind. He remains delighted and has moderate beauty. He is skillful and sinewy. He is agreeable to all in dressing and speech and wears green robes.

25. Description and Nature of Jupiter. The eyes of Jupiter are somewhat reddish-brown. He is learned in Vedas. His voice resembles that of a lion. He is firm and prominently Sattvik. His physical complexion is akin to pure yellow metal. He has broad and prominent chest. He is always fond of virtues and is modest. He has firm and large eyes and is of forgiving disposition. He wears yellow apparels, is phlegmatic, fat and pre-eminent.

26. Description and Nature of Venus. The planet Venus is beautiful, has long hands, broad chest and face, is very seminal, splendourous, has dark, short and extended hair, is of complexion, which is a mix of yellow and green, is sensuous, windy and phlegmatic, very fortunate, wears multi-coloured apparels, is of Rajasic disposition, sportive, intelligent, broad-eyed and has prominent shoulders.

27. Description and Nature of Saturn. Saturn has red and depressed eyes, emaciated body, prominent veins, is indolent, black-bodied and windy in temperament. He is a talebearer. He is muscular, unkind, foolish, has large nails and teeth, is very dirty, impure, Tamasic in disposition, fierce, short-tempered and old (worn out). He adores black apparels.

28-29. Natural Friendship, Neutrality and Enmity between Planets. The Sun's friends are Jupiter, Mars and the Moon. The Moon's friends are the Sun and Mercury. The Sun, the Moon and Jupiter are friendly to Mars. Venus and the Sun are Mercury's friends. The Sun, Moon and Mars are friendly disposed to Jupiter. Saturn and Mercury are friends of Venus. Mercury and Venus are Saturn's friends. The Sun's enemies are Venus and Saturn. The Moon has no enemies. Mercury is inimical to Mars, while the Moon is Mercury's enemy. Venus and Mercury are the enemies of Jupiter. The Moon and the Sun are enemies of Venus. Saturn's enemies are the Sun, the Moon and Mars. If a planet is neither a friend, nor an enemy of another one, there exists neutrality among them.

30. Temporary Friendship and Enmity between Planets. If a planet is in the 12<sup>th</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> from another planet, then there is temporary friendship between the two. If the position is in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 1<sup>st</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, or the 9<sup>th</sup>, then there is temporary enmity among them. (This may be applied to a birth horoscope, horary horoscope, or any such other context)

31. Five Kinds of Considerations of Relationship. Should there be temporary friendship and natural friendship between two planets, then they become extremely friendly. If there is natural neutrality and temporary friendship, there exists only friendship between two planets. If there is natural enmity and temporary friendship, they are neutral in relationship. Should

they be naturally neutral and temporarily inimical, they are only inimical. If there is enmity both naturally and temporarily, then they are greatly inimical to each other.

32-33. Planetary Aspects. Planets lend  $\frac{1}{4}$  aspect on the 3<sup>rd</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup>, half aspect on the 4<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup>,  $\frac{3}{4}$  aspect on 5<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> and full aspect on the 7<sup>th</sup> from their positions. Saturn has special full aspect on the 3<sup>rd</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup>, Jupiter on the 5<sup>th</sup> and the 9<sup>th</sup> and Mars on the 4<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup>. All planets aspect the 7<sup>th</sup> fully.

34. Planetary Strengths. To assess the auspicious and inauspicious effects of a planet, its directional, positional, temporal and motional strengths are important, for without these it is considered to be weak.

35. Directional and Positional Strengths. Jupiter and Mercury have directional strength, while in the Ascendant (East), the Sun and Mars in the 10<sup>th</sup> (South), Saturn in the 7<sup>th</sup> (West) and the Moon and Venus in the 4<sup>th</sup> (North). If a planet is in exaltation, Mulatrikona, own House, friendly House, or own Navāńśa and aspected by a benefic, it assumes strength. The Moon and Venus are strong in even Rāńśis, while the rest are so in odd Rāńśis. This is called positional strength.

36. Temporal and Motional Strengths. The Sun, Jupiter and Venus acquire strength during day-time, while Saturn, the Moon and Mars become strong during night-time. Mercury acquires vigour at all times. The Hora Bala goes to Hora Lord, Masa Bala (Masa - month) to the Lord of the month, Dina Bala to the Lord of the week-day of birth and Abda (year) Bala is credited to the Lord of the year of birth. Malefics get strength in Dark Half, while benefics become strong in Bright Half. The planet, that is victorious in war, that is in its retrograde motion, or, that is not combust become strong. The Luminaries get strength in northern course. This is how Satyacharya detailed motional strength.

37. Ayana Bala. Venus, Mars, the Sun and Jupiter are strong in Uttarayana, while the Moon and Saturn are strong in Dakshinayana. Mercury is strong in both the cases. This is called Ayana Bala.

38. Drekkana Bala. Male planets are strong in the first decanate, female planets in the third decanate and neutral planets in the second decanate of a Rāńśi. Planets are strong, only when they are away from the Sun, as per Yavanas.

39. Tribhaga Bala, or Triamsa Bala. The Moon, Venus and Mars get this strength in the first, second and third parts of the night, respectively. This is similarly enjoyed by Mercury, the Sun and Saturn in day-time, while Jupiter has it always, irrespective of day, or night.

40. Naisargika Bala (Natural Strength). Saturn, Mars, Mercury, Jupiter, Venus, Moon and Sun are stronger than the other in the ascending order. Should there be similarity in other strengths, then the one with greater natural strength prevails.

*Thus ends the 4<sup>th</sup> Ch. Planetary Characters of Kalyana Varma's Saravali*

## **Ch. 5. Miscellaneous Matters**

1. After discussing the Ch. Rāśi Prabheda (Ch. 3) and Graha Yoni Bheda, or Graha Gunadhyaya (Ch. 4) I now explain Misrakadhyaya (Miscellaneous Ch.), which is the most supreme of all.

2-4. Avasthas, or States of Planets. Planets have nine states of being, viz. Dīpta (radiant), Svastha (confident), Mudita (rejoiced), Santa (peaceful), Sakta (strong), Nipīdita (oppressed), Bhita (alarmed), Vikala (mutilated) and Khala. A planet in its exaltation is said to be in Dīptavastha. In its own House, it is in Svasthavastha, friendly House Muditavastha, in beneficial Vargas Santavastha, with bright rays Saktavastha, in combustion Vikalavastha, if defeated in planetary war, Nipīdita, in malefic Vargas Khalavastha and, if in fall, in Bhitavastha.

Notes. There are 27 Graha Samayas, i.e. planetary conditions. These will help us know, as to what a planet is doing at a particular moment with reference to either birth, or query. Such positions reveal specific results. How to calculate these positions and the effects thereof are noted below. Find out the number of Signs from Aries to Ascendant. Again find out in what number of Sign is the planet, for which (Samaya) is required, counted from Aries. Multiply these figures mutually and again the latest product be multiplied by the total number of Dasa period years of the planet, as per Vimsottari Dasha scheme. Divide this by 27 and the remainder indicates Graha Samaya (some scholars, however, advise, that the planet's position is to be counted from Lagna instead of Aries. It is wrong counting the planet's position from Lagna, as the Sloka clearly says, vide Jyotisharnava Navanītam). Let us assume, that in Virgo Lagna chart the Moon is in Sagittarius. Hence we count six Signs from Aries through Virgo Ascendant and get 6. Again from Aries to Sagittarius we get 9. Multiply 9 by 6 to get 54. The Dasha period of the Moon is 10. When we multiply 54 by 10, we get 540. This, when divided by 27, yields no balance and hence the 27<sup>th</sup> Samaya is denoted.

Now the scheme of Samayas and their effects (1-27). Snana: good family, children, respect, success and position. Vastradharana: precious stones, money, position and clothes. Pundradharana: dear to people, gains in foreign countries, hard work and honour. Upadesa: lands, conveyances and happiness. Siva Pūja: fond of lands, royal wrath, expenses and litigations. Āposana: wealth, fond of wicked people. Vishnvarchana: bile, grief, highly learned. Vipraradhana: fortune, gains from lands, success over enemies, rich relatives. Namaskara: soft-spoken, conveyances and capability to speak on either side in arguments. Adri Pradakshina: bilious diseases, dysentery, litigations and penalties. Vaisyadeva: position with king, good family, perennial progress. Athithi Satkara: cheat, jimminks and monetary gains. Bhojana: sick, dismissed from the circle, cheating. Ambhapana: bad meal, bad acts. Ahamkara: egoism and enmity with people. Tambūla: good position, high learning, money and fame of high order. Nripalapa: respect, pious disposition, diviee cows. Kirītadharana: big position in Army, learned, wealthy. Ekanta Sambhashana: lazy, soft-spoken. Ālasya: abundant education, lazy, careless. Sayana: very short-tempered, sick, disputes in family. Amritapana: foolish, harmful, blaming elders, destruction (some texts prescribe good results, which only seem to be sensible). Madhupana: health, good children, beautiful wife, rich food. Dhanarjana: respect, much wealth, skilful. Bhikshatana: loss, bad teaching. Nidra: long-lasting diseases, drunkard. Sambhoga: attached to base women, cunning and revengeful.

5. Effects of a Radiant Planet. Should a planet be in Dīpta state at birth, the native burns his enemies with the fire of his valour. He gathers all kinds of wealth. His (band of) elephants soak the surface of the earth with the juice, or ichor exuding from their temples. (That is the

native will own a large number of elephants. See the simultaneous literary ability of Kalyana Varma. A number of such comparisons can be found in this work)

6. Effects of a Confident Planet. Should a planet be in Svastha state at birth, the native acquires gold, family etc. He will be a justice in a king's employ. He will own houses and will amass grains. His family will prosper.

7. Effects of a Rejoicing Planet. If a planet is in Mudita state at birth, the native will be pleasingly disposed, will have wife, gold, diamonds etc., will win the entire band of his foes and will enjoy all kinds of comforts in life.

8. Effects of a Peaceful Planet. If a planet is in Santa, or peaceful state at birth, the native will have peaceful mind, comfort and wealth. He will be a king's minister, will be learned, helpful to others, religious and fortunate.

9. Effects of a Śakta Planet. If a planet is in Śakta state at birth, the native will have wife, clothes, scents, garlands etc. He will be famous, liked by all and have his name spread all-over.

10. Effects of a Hurt Planet. If a planet is in Pīdita (hurt, oppressed) state at birth, the native will be subjected to grief and sickness and will have enemies. He will be deprived of his own people and wander from one country to the other.

11. Effects of an Alarmed Planet. Should a planet be in Bhita state at birth, the native, even, if he were a king with varied paraphernalia, will be troubled by enemies. He will lose his men. He will be defeated and will become poor.

12. Effects of a Mutilated Planet. If a planet is in Vikala state at birth, the native will be deprived of his place, or position, dirty-hearted, poor and will wander here and there. He will be frightened by his enemies.

13. Effects of a Planet in Khalavastha. Should a planet be in Khalavastha, the native will grieve in sorrow, due to maintaining his wife (the native cannot maintain even his wife), will lose all his wealth, will have an impure mind and be never free from miseries.

14. Retrogression in Exaltation. If a planet is retrograde, while in exaltation, it produces no effect (nothing good will happen). This is the view held by some. Even, if it is in exaltation by its entry in retrograde motion from the next Sign (for example Jupiter entering Cancer from Leo), the effect is same, for it takes unduly long time in such traversion.

15. Different Effects. A planet in exaltation is considered highly strong. It is medium in strength in its Mulatrikona Rāśi, or own House. Its strength is only nominal, if it be aspected by a friendly planet, or be in a friendly Rāśi.

16-17. The elders among Yavanas say, that the Moon is of medium strength for ten days commencing from Sukla Padyami, i.e. first of Bright Lunar Half. During the following ten days (from the 11<sup>th</sup> day, or Ekadasi of Bright Lunar Half through the 5<sup>th</sup> day, or Panchami of Dark Lunar Half, or Krishna Paksha) she is exceedingly strong. And during the third ten-day period (from the 6<sup>th</sup> day, or Shashti of Dark Lunar Half through the New Moon day, or

Amavasya) she has very little strength. If at birth the Moon has brilliant rays, is bright circled and full, it makes the native an unencounterable king.

18. Good Results in Mid-Life. If at birth the Lord of Moon Sign, or the Lord of the Ascendant, or Jupiter be in Kendra, the native is happy in the middle of his life.

19-20. The effects revealed by various Rāsis will correspond to the strengths of their Lords. Should two planets have identical strength, the one with higher Naisarga Bala will prevail. According to Chudamani Acharya the Ascendant's strength equals that of its Lord.

21-24. Swakshetra, Mulatrikona etc. In Leo up to 20°, it is the Sun's and the rest is his own House. The Moon's exaltation zone is the first 3° of Taurus, with the remaining portion being her Mulatrikona. Up to 12° in Aries Mars is in Mulatrikona, the rest is his own House. Mercury in Virgo has the first 15°, as exaltation, the next 5 (15°1'-20°), as Mulatrikona and the remaining portion is termed, as own House. In Sagittarius first 10° is Jupiter's Mulatrikona, with the rest being own House. The first 5° in Libra is Mulatrikona of Venus and the balance his own House. Aquarius is Mulatrikona for Saturn in the initial 20° portion and the last 10° in Aquarius is his own House.

25. Effects of Exalted Planets etc. If a planet is exalted, it gives auspicious results to full extent. It is futile, if in debilitation. The results are limited in an enemy's camp. The auspicious effects given by a planet are  $\frac{1}{4}$  in a friendly House,  $\frac{1}{2}$  in own House and  $\frac{3}{4}$  in Mulatrikona Rāsi.

26. Inauspiciousness of Planets. A planet is fully inauspicious, if it is in its debilitation; it is somewhat better in inimical House. Its inauspicious effects are nil, if it is exalted,  $\frac{3}{4}$  in friendly House,  $\frac{1}{2}$  in own House and  $\frac{1}{4}$  in Mulatrikona Rāsi.

27. The planetary combination, that produces Utpata, the planet, that is combust by the Sun, with less brilliance, which is in debilitation, in enemy's camp, or, that is defeated in planetary war: such a planet not only loses its potence to be auspicious, but also becomes capable of bestowing malefic effects in full.

28-30. Effects According to Exaltation etc. A planet in exaltation gives all kinds of wealth. It confers ministership, or leadership over Army, if in Mulatrikona Rāsi. If it is in own House, it gives happiness, money, grains, wealth etc. In a friendly House, it gives fame, splendour, abundant good fortune, long-lasting wealth and also wealth through king. A planet, that is in its own Hora, makes one courageous.

31-33. A planet in its own decanate confers virtues, while the one in own Navāńśa makes one famous. Courage, wealth and fame are bestowed by a planet occupying its own Saphthamsa. One becomes devout and helpful, if a planet is in its own Dvadasamsa. A planet in own Trimsamsa gives happiness and good qualities. When a planet is aspected by a benefic planet, the native becomes wealthy, famous, fortunate, chief of all, beautiful and happy.

34-35. If a planet is with Ojha, or Yugma Bala (strength by being in male, or female Rāsis), the native is worshipped by the public, expert in arts, pleased, immune to sickness and prone to fear of other Worlds. A planet with positional strength gives perennial happiness, friendship, courage, fixity of mind and independent profession, or work.



36-38. A planet with directional strength takes the native to the direction ruled by it and gives clothes, jewels, conveyances etc. And the native is happy in such a direction. A planet with Ayana Bala similarly takes the native to its direction and confers various kinds of wealth apart from fame. In both the cases, the planets should not be combust, or debilitated. If a planet has Cheshta Bala, it sometimes gives kingdom, sometimes respect, sometimes money and yet sometimes increases the fame of the native.

39. Effects of Retrograde Planets. A benefic, if retrograde, is strong and is capable of conferring kingdom. If a malefic is retrograde, it causes grief and purposeless wandering.

40. Auspicious Planets. A planet with clear rays, or, that is conjunct with the Moon, or, that has won in a planetary war, is capable of bestowing complete happiness and kingdom, that cannot be seized.

41. Diva Bala and Ratri Bala. A planet, that has Diva Bala, or Ratri Bala, is capable of conferring lands, elephants etc. Such a native defeats his enemies with courage and achieves kingdom and wealth.

42. Effects of Lord of Year etc. The Lords of the year, month, week and Hora improve two-fold in their Dasas happiness, wealth and fame. That is the Lord of the month gives two-fold results, as against year Lord, the week Lord two-fold of month Lord and the Hora Lord two-fold of week Lord.

43. Effects of Paksha Bala. A planet with Paksha Bala destroys enemies and confers diamonds, robes, conveyances, wife, gold, land and fame.

44. Effects of a Planet with all Sources of Strengths. Should a planet have all kinds of strengths stated so far and be bright with unobscured rays, it confers kingdom exceeding the desires of the native.

45. Benefic Planets with all-round Strength. If at birth benefic planets possess all-round strength, the native will have good habits, be truthful, upright, beautiful, splendourous and be an expert in all deeds, respectful towards the wise and Gods and will be blessed with scents, garlands, robes, ornaments etc.

46. Malefics with all-round Strength. Should malefics be with such all-round strength at birth, the native will be a miser, will do bad acts, be selfish, jealous of virtuous people, intent on promoting quarrels, wicked, torturous, dirty, ungrateful, slanderous and ugly.

47-50. Planetary Stages and Effects thereof. It is boyhood, if a planet is in its own House, or friendly House. In Mulatrikona Rāśi, it is in youth and in adolescence in exaltation. It is said to be in old stage, if it occupies an inimical House. A planet in debilitation is in extrimis. The corresponding effects are felt in the respective planetary Dashas, i.e. periods. The results for such stages are, respectively, happiness, virtue, kingdom, sickness with debts and death, or expenses.

51-52. Effects of Planets in Odd and Even Rāśis. A planet in odd Rāśi with strength makes the native courageous and a warrior. If it is weak in odd Rāśi, the native is cruel and dull-witted. A planet in even Rāśi gives soft nature, fear for quarrels, love for water, flowers and clothes, good fortune, health and protection of own men.

*Thus ends the 5<sup>th</sup> Ch. Miscellaneous Matters in Kalyana Varma's Saravali*

## **Ch. 6. (Yoga) Karakas**

1. Karaka Planets. Planets posited in own House, Mulatrikona, or exaltation and simultaneously in Angles become mutual Karakas, or signifiers. Such kind of Yoga Karakas (co-workers) are counted only in regard to Lagna's Angles. This view is held by Acharya Hari.
2. For example Saturn in Libra, while Cancer Ascendant containing Jupiter and the Moon and Mars with the Sun in Aries become mutual Karakas.
3. Planets posited in exaltation, friendly Rāśi, own Rāśi, or Amsa also become Karakas. The Sun in the 10<sup>th</sup>, as above, becomes greatly significant. This is Chanakya's opinion.
4. Planets though not in Vargas, like own House, become Karakas, if they are in Lagna, 4<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup>, or even the 11<sup>th</sup>. But this view is not acceptable to great sages.
- 5-6. Effects of Karakas. Even though a person may be born in base strata, he will become chief, if he has Karaka Grahas. One born in royal family without doubt becomes a king in such a case. While analyzing the Yogas, such Karakatwas are along important and effects should be declared only on that basis.

*Thus ends the 6<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled Karakadhyaya in Kalyana Varma's Saravali*

## **Ch. 7. Planetary Indications**

1. Lord of Week-Day etc. The Sun, the Moon, Mars, Mercury, Jupiter, Venus and Saturn rule the week-days etc. Whichever planet becomes the Lord of the first week-day in the month of Aswina in the year of Aswina, will become the Lord of month and year.
- 2-3. The fourth planet counted from the Lord of the first year rules the second year. Similar counting of fourth Lords for the subsequent years should be made to know the Lords thereof. There are 24 Horas (planetary hours) in each day (from one Sun-rise to the next). The first Hora is ruled by the Lord of the week day, while the subsequent ones are ruled by the Lords of the sixth week-days thereof. Thirty (Savana) days make one (Savana) month. To know the Lord of the week-day in particular month, the months past should be multiplied by 30, increased by one and divided by 7. The remainder represents the Lord of the week-day counted from the earlier week-day Lord.
4. A Savana month has 30 days and each month, viz. Chaitra, Vaisakha etc., commences with the first day of Bright half and ends with the 30<sup>th</sup> Thiti (Amavasya).
- 5-6. Bhava Effects. The good effects relating to a Bhava can be better reaped, if an enterprise relating to that Bhava is started in an Ascendant ruled by the Lord of that Bhava, or, when the Lord thereof is in an Upachaya House, or on the week-day, Hora, year, or month ruled by that Bhava Lord. The good effects will be 25% by year Lord, 50% by month Lord, 75% by Lord of week and 100% by Hora Lord.

7-13. Planet's Rulerships. The Sun rules snakes, wool, hills, gold, weapons, poison, fire, medicines, kings, Aryas (foreigners in general), river banks, forest, wood and Mantras. The Moon indicates poets, flowers, eatables, beads, silver, conch, salt, water, arrow, robes, ornaments, females, Ghī, sesamum, oil and sleep. Mars rules blood, copper, Army, red cloth. Mercury minerals, earth, king, destruction, swooning, bile and thieves. Mercury rules Veda, writing, sculpture, medicines, expertise, ministership, speech, jokes, birds, couples, fame, Vanaspathi (a large forest tree, which bears fruit apparently without any blossoms) and gold. Jupiter rules auspiciousness, virtue, physical stoutness, prowess, preceptorship, deputation, city, state (province), gold, bed, conveyance, position, grains, residence and sons. Venus rules diamonds, ornaments, marriage, scents, friends, wreaths, females, cow dung, diagnosis (apart from meaning diagnosis also indicates end, purity, rope to tying up a calf etc.), education, sexual enjoyment and gold. Saturn is Karaka for lead, zinc, black metals, inferior grains, dead relatives, fools, servants, mean women, salable goods, poor people and self-restraint (apart from meaning self-restraint also means investing with sacred thread, which is in vogue to give "second birth" to Brahmins).

14-15. Planetary Places. The Sun rules Kalinga (a Coromandel district), the Moon Yavana (Greek, Mohamedan, or European countries), Venus plain river banks, Jupiter Sindhu (Indus), Mercury Magadha (southern part of Bihar), Saturn Saurashtra (Gujarat), Mars Ujjain and the nodes Dravida country (five tribes: Dravida, Karnataka, Gūrjara, Maharashtra and Tailanga).

*Thus ends the 7<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled Karakadhyaya in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 8. Conception**

1-3. A Female Menstruation. Without the knowledge of conception time one cannot understand the effects of the various divisions, like Rāśi. That is why I explain below about conception, which is the cause of births of all animals. As a result of Moon's transit in Anupachaya Rāśis and in aspect of Mars, a female obtains her menses. The Moon is water and Mars is fire. Water produces blood and fire produces bile. When blood is enraged by bile, the women gets her menstruation.

4-7. The menstruation so caused makes the female capable of conception. If the Moon is in Upachaya, it makes the menses defunct for conception. However, if the Moon in Upachaya is aspected by Jupiter, or her friends, or especially Venus, the woman affectionately cohabits with the male. If the Moon is aspected by Mars, the female unites with a person other than husband. The Sun, if aspecting the Moon, indicates a king, while Saturn aspecting denotes a servant. Similar inferences should be made, if the Moon is aspected by malefics only, without aspect of benefics. If the Moon is aspected by malefics, like Mars, then the female gives up her home and becomes a prostitute.

8-10. The 7<sup>th</sup> House from Lagna at the time of copulation indicates the disposition of the couple. If there is a malefic's aspect to the Lagna at the time of copulation, the couple unites angrily and with quarrel. Should it be benefic's aspect, then the sexual enjoyment will be (pleasing), as enumerated by Vatasayana Mahārṣi. If there be both malefic and benefic aspects on the 7<sup>th</sup>, the sexual act is mixed in nature. According to one's past deeds, to ripe its fruits the semen enters the womb and conception ensues.

11-12. Occurrence of Pregnancy. If the transit Sun and Venus be in Upachaya Rāśis with strength with reference to the male partner's nativity and occupy even Navamsas, there is

scope of pregnancy to be caused by the particular intercourse. Similar effects follow, if strong Moon and strong Mars be in Upachaya Rāsis in transit with reference to the female's horoscope and be in even Navamsas. Alternatively Venus, Sun, Mars and Moon should be in Upachaya Houses in own Amsas, or Jupiter be in Lagna, 5<sup>th</sup>, or 9<sup>th</sup> with strength to cause pregnancy.

13. Disposition of Fetus. The child in the womb will be according to the mental disposition of the couple and their desires and according to Tridoshas (bile, phlegm and wind) prevailing.

14-15. Sex of the Child. Should Lagna, Moon, Jupiter and the Sun be strong and be in male Rāsis and male Navamsas, birth of a male child be predicted. If they are in even Rāsis and even Amsas, predict female child. If strong Jupiter and Sun be in male Rāsis, male child will be born. Female child should be expected, if Venus, Moon and Mars are in even Rāsis.

16. Twin Birth. If the Sun and Jupiter be in Gemini, or Sagittarius in aspect to Mercury, birth of two male children be predicted. Two female children will be born, if Venus, Mars and the Moon be in Pisces, or Virgo in aspect (of) Mercury.

17. Male Birth. If Saturn is in odd House other than Lagna, a male child will be born. Such Yogas and strengths at the time of Adhana should be properly assessed to predict birth of male, or female child.

18-20. Birth of Hermaphrodite. Birth of a hermaphrodite should be declared, if the Sun and the Moon be in odd Rāsis and be in mutual aspect, or, if Mercury and Saturn be in mutual aspect from odd Rāsis, or, if Mars aspects the Sun, who is in an even Rāsi, or, if the Moon is in Lagna in odd Rāsi. These are the views of sages. If Mars aspects Mercury in odd Rāsi and simultaneously the Moon in even Rāsi, same effect follows. Alternatively if Lagna, Moon and Mercury be in odd Rāsi and odd Navāńśa and aspected by Venus and Saturn, eunuch birth is indicated.

21-22. One Male Child and One Female Child to be Born. Should Lagna and Moon be in even Rāsis and be aspected by a strong planet, then there are twins in the womb (one male child and one female child). Similar results follow, if the Moon and Venus are in even Rāsis, or Common Signs and be strong.

23-26. Birth of Triplets. The following Yogas prevailing at the time of Adhana lead to births of triplets. Mercury remaining in Gemini Navāńśa aspecting a planet, who also falls in Common Navāńśa (a), Mercury remaining in Gemini Navāńśa aspecting a Sign, which ascends (b), Mercury in Virgo Navāńśa aspecting a planet falling in Common Navāńśa (c), Mercury in Virgo Navāńśa aspecting a Common Sign, which ascends (d), Mercury in Gemini Amsa aspecting a planet in Gemini Amsa, or Sagittarius Amsa (e), Mercury in Gemini Navāńśa aspecting the Lagna, which falls in Gemini Navāńśa, or Sagittarius Navāńśa (f), Mercury in 7<sup>th</sup> aspecting a planet in Kanya, or Meena Navāńśa, or aspecting such Lagna Navāńśa (g). Combinations (a) and (b) lead to birth of triplets - one female and two males. Combinations (c) and (d) cause birth of triplets consisting of two females and one male. Combinations at (e) and (f) cause three male children, while the ones at (g) indicate three female children.

27. Mother, Father, etc. If births take place in day-time, Venus indicates mother, while the Sun indicates father. In the case of nights the Moon and Saturn, respectively, play these roles.

Similarly the Moon denotes mother's sister and Saturn paternal uncle for day-time births, while Venus and the Sun take over these portfolios, respectively, in the case of night births.

28. Effects of such Planets. If the planets denoting father and paternal uncle are in odd Bhavas, their well-being is assured. If the planets denoting mother and maternal aunt are in even Bhavas, their well-being is to be predicted.

29-31. Process of Growth of Embryo and Lords thereof. The embryo in the womb improves, as under. First month coagulated blood, second mass of flesh, third limbs, fourth bones, fifth skin, sixth hair, seventh movement, eighth feeling of hunger and thirst, ninth excitement and tenth riped, like a fruit and ready for coming out of the womb. These ten months are ruled, respectively, by Venus, Mars, Jupiter, the Sun, the Moon, Saturn, Mercury, Lord of Nisheka Lagna, the Moon and the Sun. The dispositions of these Lords indicate good, or bad of the respective processes.

32-33. Miscarriage. Should a planet be affected by celestial portents, or defeat by malefic at the time of intercourse, miscarriage may take place in the month ruled by the planet concerned. The Ascendant ruling at the time of intercourse can also become cause of miscarriage. If Saturn and Mars be in the said Ascendant, or the Moon be in a House of Mars, or Saturn, the results mentioned will come to pass.

34. Comfortable Carrying. Should the Adhana Ascendant be occupied by Moon, or should there be benefics in the 5<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup> and malefics relegated to 3<sup>rd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> aspected by the Sun, the carrying female is safe.

35-41. Adversities to the Pregnant Woman. If at the time of Adhana the Sun and the Moon are hemmed between two malefics, while the Ascendant has no benefic aspect, the female concerned dies. The same effect prevails, if the said Ascendant and the 7<sup>th</sup> are occupied by malefics and be without benefic aspect, or, if the said Ascendant is occupied by Saturn and weak Moon aspected by Mars. Again similar effects shall come to pass, if weak Moon and the Sun are in 12<sup>th</sup>, Mars in 4<sup>th</sup>, while Venus is between two malefics. Both the child in the womb and its mother leave this world, if malefics occupy the 4<sup>th</sup> from the said Ascendant, or from the Moon, while Mars is in the 7<sup>th</sup>, or Lagna. The same result follows, if Mars is in 4<sup>th</sup>, Sun in 12<sup>th</sup> and the Moon be decreasing and be with malefic aspect. If the Sun is in Lagna, while the Moon is weak, or, if Mars is in Lagna, while malefics are in 12<sup>th</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> without benefics' aspect, death occurs of the mother along with child. The Sun in the 7<sup>th</sup> at Adhana, while Mars is in Lagna, takes away the child along with its mother through instruments.

42-43. Progress of Pregnancy. Should there be aspects from Mercury, Jupiter, Venus, or the Sun to the Lagna, the process of pregnancy goes on well. The embryo develops according to the state of the Lords of various months (in transit). In the third month the pregnant woman develops tastes to eat various things according to the disposition of the various monthly Lords and Lagna Lord and the Yogas caused to them.

44-45. Time of Delivery. If at the time of Nisheka (i.e. Adhana) the Sun is in a Movable Sign, delivery takes place in the 10<sup>th</sup> month, if he is in a Fixed Sign, delivery in 11<sup>th</sup> month is indicated and in a Dual Sign it is in 12<sup>th</sup> month. If a Movable Rāsi ascends at Adhana, delivery takes place in 10<sup>th</sup> month, a Fixed 11<sup>th</sup> and Dual 12<sup>th</sup>.

46-47. The matter of delivery can be guessed through the Vargas of Nisheka Lagna. The natal Moon can be in the 10<sup>th</sup> from Adhana Moon. This view is held by many Acharyas. According to Badarayana the natal Ascendant will be in the 7<sup>th</sup> from Adhana Lagna and natal Moon will be in the 7<sup>th</sup> from Adhana Moon. Since there are several views on this, I explain below a view, which is acceptable to all.

48. View Acceptable to all about Natal Moon. Note the Dwadasamsa of the Moon at the time of Adhana. When Moon is so many Signs away from her Adhana position (in a month, when delivery is normally possible), delivery will take place.

49. Should a Navāńśa of Saturn rule the Nisheka Lagna and Saturn be in the 7<sup>th</sup>, the delivery takes place after three years. If Cancer be the Navāńśa Lagna with the Moon in the 7<sup>th</sup> (from Rāśi Lagna), delivery occurs after twelve years.

50. Fraction of Day, or Night for Delivery. According to Nisheka Lagna being a day Sign, or night Sign, delivery will be after so much of fraction of night, or day having passed.

51-52. Thus should be understood the possible time of birth in day, or night and the Lagna at birth. In similar manner the difference between sunrise and birth, i.e. natal Ascendant and (week)day, fortnight, Muhurta month etc. should be guessed. Such details relating to birth should first be ascertained and then predictions should be issued with reference to nativity by astrologers.

53-55. Yogas for Eye Defects. If at the time of Adhana (or at birth) the Sun and Moon are in Leo identical with Lagna, the child born will be blind. There should be aspect of Mars and Saturn on Leo. A bubble on the eye should be predicted, if Mars and Mercury aspect the said Sun and Moon in Leo Lagna. I shall further explain Yogas affecting the eyes. Should the 12<sup>th</sup> be occupied by waning Moon, left eye is destroyed and, if by the Sun, it is the right eye. If, however, benefics aspect (the said 12<sup>th</sup> and the Sun/Moon), then by (suitable) efforts the eye can be repaired.

56. If malefics are in Rāśi Sandhi and the Moon is in Taurus aspected by Mars, Saturn and the Sun, the native born will be dumb. If, however, there is benefic's aspect, the person speaks later on.

57. If malefic planets are in Rāśi Sandhis, while there is no benefic aspect on the Moon, the native born is dullwitted. Should Saturn and Mars be in a Navāńśa of Mercury, the birth is with teeth.

58. Should Mercury be in 5<sup>th</sup>, or 9<sup>th</sup> from the Ascendant, while all other planets are devoid of strength, the child has 2 faces, 4 hands and 4 legs.

59. If the last portion of Capricorn rises with aspect from Saturn and the Luminaries, the native is short-statured. The same effect prevails, if the Moon is in Cancer identical with Ascendant and aspected by Mars and Saturn.

60. If Pisces rises at birth with aspect from Mars, Saturn and the Moon, the child born is lame. If there is a benefic's aspect to the said combination, then relief can be expected after making efforts.

61. Should Mars be in the Ascendant and fall in the ascendantal decanate, or a trinal decanate, receiving the aspect of malefics, while benefics are devoid of strength, the child in the womb develops no head, no legs and no hands, respectively.

62. Whatever is stated in this Ch., should be suitably applied to natal Ascendant, if applicable. And the rules stated elsewhere in regard to nativity may be used with reference to Ādhāna also, if need be.

*Thus ends the 8<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled Ādhānādhyāya in Saravali of Kalyana Varma.*

## **Ch. 9. Conditions at Birth**

1. To know the time of delivery I have explained the Ādhāna Ch. Now I explain the natal Ch., as below.

2. If natal Lagna is in Sīrshodaya Rāśi, birth is with head foremost and a Prishtodaya Rāśi at birth indicates birth with legs foremost. The birth is with hands in such a position, if an Ubhayodaya Rāśi ascends. Should Lagna enjoy benefic aspect, delivery would have been comfortable, otherwise difficult.

3-4. The place of delivery will correspond to the Rāśi Lagna, or Navāńśa Lagna at birth. If it is a Dual Rāśi, or Navāńśa, delivery will be on the way. A Fixed Rāśi/Ańśa indicates delivery in one's own place. Should the Navāńśa be of the same Rāśi, the delivery is in one's own house, otherwise it is otherwise. The delivery will be in the house of father, or mother according to the indicator concerned being strong.

5-7. If benefic planets are in full, then the birth is in an enclosed place, under a tree, or on the banks of a river. Should all planets be together and not aspect Lagna, or the Moon, then the birth is in a thick forest. If a watery Sign is on the Ascendant and aspected by Full Moon from a watery Sign being 4<sup>th</sup>, or 10<sup>th</sup>, birth is in water (river etc.) and similar results be predicted, if Lagna and 4<sup>th</sup> are occupied by benefics and Full Moon is in watery Sign, or in own House.

8-11. If Scorpio, or Cancer ascends with Saturn and is aspected by Moon, birth is in a deep place. This view is held by Yavanas and Maniththa. Should Saturn be in watery Rāśi rising and aspected by Mercury, birth is in playground. If the planet aspecting is the Sun, it is temple and the Moon aspecting indicates barren lands. Should an Aranya Rāśi (for example Leo) be on the Lagna, the birth is in hills, forest, fortress etc. Should a human Rāśi be ascending and is aspected by Mars, it is burial ground, if by Mercury, sculpture home and, if by the Sun, cowshed, royal palace, or temple. If the aspect is from Venus and Mercury, it indicates pleasing location and, if from Venus and Jupiter, it is Brahmins' place, or where sacred rites are performed.

12. Should Jupiter be exalted in 10<sup>th</sup> (Libra Lagna), delivery is in a 2-, 3-, or 4-storied building. If benefic planets are in Saturn's Rāśi, or Navāńśa, coinciding with the 4<sup>th</sup>, or 10<sup>th</sup>, the delivery is in a veranda, or balcony.

13. To know the direction of the delivery room proceed thus. One of the Dual Signs ascending denotes the quarter (of the direction), in which the room is situated. The other Signs from Aries on indicate the directions of the room.

14. Should there be a (strong) planet in the Angle of a Sign, the direction, represented by that Sign will prevail. If Sagittarius ascends with strength, it is 3-storied building, while Capricorn denotes a spacious house.

15. If Venus is strong at birth, it is a new and painted house. Jupiter in strength denotes a strong house, while Mars indicates a burnt house. The Sun stands for house constructed of wood. It is a new house, if the Moon is strong. Saturn in strength indicates an old house.

16-17. The direction of the planet occupying an Angle denotes the direction of entry for the lying-in-chamber. The planet, that is conjunct with the planet denoting house of birth, indicates the direction, in which another house related to delivery is located. The Sun indicates temples, the Moon watery places, Mars fire-houses, Jupiter treasury, Venus parks etc., Saturn filthy corner and Mercury bedroom etc.

18-20. Now explained is the situation of the cot, on which the delivery took place. The 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> indicate the four legs of cot. The first two relate to southern side legs and the other two denote the northern side legs. If the Ascendant is aspected by a benefic, the kind of cloth relating to that benefic was spread on the delivery cot. The Ascendant leads to know the direction, in which the mother was having her head. The depression in the cot corresponds to the Common Sign occupied by malefics.

21-23. If the Moon is in her debilitation Sign identical with the 4<sup>th</sup>, or Ascendant, the birth is on the ground. The number of attendants can be known by the number of planets posited between the Moon and Lagna. The number of attendants inside the chamber is known by the number of planets posited in the invisible half and the number of attendants outside the chamber will correspond to the number of planets in the visible half. If the concerned planets are benefic, the attendant ladies are with attractive features, beautiful and bedecked with ornaments. Malefics similarly indicate, that such females are ugly, unfortunate and dirty. If the planets are of mixed disposition, but with strength, the attending women are in between the said two accounts. All these should be accordingly understood.

24-25. Out of the 12 Rāśis the one occupied by the Sun will indicate the portion of the delivery chamber, where light is kept. If it is Fixed Sign, the light burns steadily and, if it is a Moving Sign, it is unsteady. The portion, that expired in Lagna is indicative of the content, to which the wick has burnt already. The quantity of oil in the lamp will correspond to the waxing, or waning state of the Moon.

26-27. There were many lights, if the Sun is aspected by Mars. Should other planets be all weak, light was obtained by burning grass. Should the Moon be in a Navāńśa of Saturn, or be in watery Navāńśa, or in the 4<sup>th</sup> House and be in aspect to, or in the company of Saturn, delivery was in a place of darkness. There is no doubt about this.

28-30. Should the Ascendant be without the aspect of the Moon, the birth is behind the father, i.e. the father was absent from the place. If the Sun is in the 9<sup>th</sup> identical with a Movable Rāśi, the father was in a foreign place. The Sun in the case of day birth and Saturn in the case of night birth, if aspected by Mars, delivery is out of father's sight. If the said Sun, or Saturn be in a Movable Sign, death of father (in a distant place) should be declared. If the 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> from the Sun are aspected, or occupied by malefics, the father was under confinement. Movable, Fixed and Common Signs here indicate confinement, respectively, in foreign place, own place and on the way.



31. Should the 7<sup>th</sup> House and the Trines be occupied by malefics, the delivery is not without trouble. Benefics in 10<sup>th</sup> and 4<sup>th</sup> cause easy delivery in a large room apart from giving wealth.

32-33. The following lead to birth outside wedlock: Moon, or Lagna sans Jupiter's aspect; Luminaries being together without Jupiter's aspect; Luminaries along with malefics not receiving the aspect of Jupiter; Sun, Moon and Jupiter simultaneously in fall, while Saturn is in Lagna and Lagna, Moon and Venus not being in aspect to Jupiter.

34-36. If the Moon is in 4<sup>th</sup>, or 7<sup>th</sup> along with malefics, it is evil to mother. The native's mother dies (immediately after delivery), if there are malefics in 7<sup>th</sup> from Moon and aspected by Mars. Sun in 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon along with malefics indicate death of the mother. The same effect prevails, if Sun is in 5<sup>th</sup>, or 9<sup>th</sup> from Venus (?) and with Saturn's company, or aspect. If birth takes place during night-time, while Saturn occupies 5<sup>th</sup>, or 9<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, the mother soon leaves the world. For a day birth, if Mars is 5<sup>th</sup>, or 9<sup>th</sup> from Venus and aspected by malefics, the mother dies (early).

37-40. If Mars and Saturn join in 5<sup>th</sup>, or 9<sup>th</sup> from Ascendant, while the Moon is in 7<sup>th</sup>, the child is forsaken by the mother. Jupiter's aspect in that case bestows happiness and long life. The child given up dies, if the Moon is in Lagna and Mars in 7<sup>th</sup> in aspect to malefics. Mars and Saturn in 11<sup>th</sup> bring similar effects. Should a benefic aspect such combinations, the child is rescued by the respective relative. Both malefics and benefics aspecting indicate death in the hands of others. Saturn and Mars joining in the same Añśa indicate, that the child will be forsaken by the mother. Mars in 7<sup>th</sup> from the Ascendant in aspect to Saturn produces similar effects.

41. The child acquires the qualities corresponding to the benefic's aspects. Should the Sun be strong, it resembles the father. If the Moon be so, resemblance is that of the mother.

42. When Leo, Aries, or Taurus rises with Mars, or Saturn, there will be coil around the limb, as indicated by the Navāñśa Lagna Rāśi.

43-44. If the Lagna falls in a decanate of Mars, or Saturn, while malefics, or Moon occupy Lagna, with benefics relegated to 2<sup>nd</sup>, or 11<sup>th</sup> denote, that the child was born with navel cord coiled around. Should the Sun be in a Quadruped Sign, while others with strength remain in Dual Signs, it indicates, that twins were born coiled by same navel cord.

45-46. The physical appearance will correspond to the Navāñśa Lagna, or the strongest of planets. It may also correspond to the Lord of the Navāñśa occupied by the Moon. If many are strong, appearance and complexion will be mixed. Race, caste and country of birth should be considered, while estimating features and character of a person.

47. Sages say, that the nature of the native will correspond to the Trimsāñśa occupied by the Sun at birth.

48. Other information must be understood according to the friendship, enmity and debilitation, exaltation, or placement in between of the planets at birth.

49. If weak Moon be with malefics, mother's death takes place, while the Sun being so causes father's death. These planets indicate sickness (to the concerned parent), if aspected by both benefics and malefics. Benefics, however, cause auspiciousness.

50. The Moon, being bright, if be in her exaltation Rāśi, or in her own Rāśi along with Jupiter and Venus in aspect to Mercury, or the Moon in 5<sup>th</sup> is capable of giving extreme auspiciousness in respect of the native's mother. The Sun so placed proves auspicious for father.

*Thus ends the 9<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled Janma Vidhanādhyāya of Kalyana Varma's SARAVALI*

## **Ch. 10. Evils at Birth**

1. In the absence of knowledge of longevity, attempts to know other information are futile. So I explain below Arishtas (evils) in order to determine longevity.

2. Male planets are strong in odd Rāśis, bright lunar half and day-time. Female planets are strong in even Rāśis, dark lunar half and night-time.

3. There are three kinds of evils, explained by astrological expounders. These are preordained, accidental and Yogaja (arising of planetary combinations). The third kind is dealt with below, while others are explained later on.

4. Should Jupiter be in 8<sup>th</sup> and in a House of Mars and aspected by Sun, Moon, Mars and Saturn, the child dies in 3 years.

5. If Saturn is retrograde in a House of Mars, while Moon is in 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, or an Angle and aspect Mars, the child born lives for two years.

6-7. If Saturn joins Sun and Moon at birth, the life-span is only nine years, according to Brahmasaunda. Should Mars, Sun and Saturn be in Taurus identical with 8<sup>th</sup>, the native lives for one month even though Lord Yama may try to save him.

8-9. Even, if there be a single malefic in 8<sup>th</sup> House, owned by Venus and aspected by other malefics, the native lives for one year only in spite of the fact, that he may drink nectar. If Venus is in 12<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, or 8<sup>th</sup>, owned by Sun, or Moon and is aspected by all benefics, the life-span is six years.

10-11. If Mercury occupies Cancer identical with 6<sup>th</sup>, or 8<sup>th</sup> from Ascendant and is aspected by the Moon, life is only up to 4. The efficacious Raja Yogas expounded by Yavanas may produce persons of high descent. Even such children are subject to premature end in this case.

12-13. If the birth star is identical with the one, in which Ketu rises, the native lives only for two months. Should the Sun be in 10<sup>th</sup> House identical with that of Mars, or Saturn and aspected by strong malefic, the native faces immediate death.

14-15. Should the Ascendant fall in Nigala, Sarpa, Pakshi, or Pasa decanate and be occupied by malefic planets, without the aspect of the decanate Lord concerned, the native lives up to 7 years only. If Rahu is in an Angle and aspected by malefics, the longevity is only 10, while, according to some, it is 16.

16-17. If malefics are Angles and Trines, while benefics are relegated to 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup>, one born at the time of sunrise dies at once. If the three planets, viz. the Lords of Navāñśa Lagna, Moon Sign and natal Ascendant, are combust, the person lives just for a few years.

18. If the 6<sup>th</sup> is occupied by the Ascendant Lord, death occurs in the year corresponding to Rāśi concerned. If the occupant is the Lord of rising decanate, death occurs in the month corresponding to Rāśi concerned and, if it is Lord of Navāńśa Lagna, the Rāśi concerned causes death in so many days.

19. If Saturn is in the Ascendant in aspect to malefics, longevity is only 16 days. If Saturn in the Ascendant is in the company of malefics, death occurs in a month and, if he is alone in the Ascendant without malefic connections, the child lives for one year.

20-22. If weak Moon is in the Ascendant excepting Cancer, Taurus and Aries and is aspected by malefics, the child passes away (soon). The Moon in 6<sup>th</sup>, or 8<sup>th</sup>, if aspected by malefics, causes death in one year, while, when aspected by benefics, she kills in the 8<sup>th</sup> year. Should the aspect be from both benefics and malefics, the life-span is only 4. This should be decided according to the strength of such bodies.

23-24. Should benefics be in 6<sup>th</sup>, or 8<sup>th</sup> and be aspected, or conjoined with retrograde malefic, without the aspect of benefic, the child lives only for one month. If malefics are in 12<sup>th</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup>, without connection of benefics, the child dies in 6, or 8 months.

25-26. If the Lords of Lagna and the Moon Sign are together in 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, or 12<sup>th</sup> and be combust, the child dies in the year corresponding to the Rāśi. Should the Lord of the Ascendant be in 7<sup>th</sup>, defeated by a malefic and be without a benefic's aspect, death occurs in a month. Similar clues should be drawn from Moon and her dispositor.

27-28. If Moon is conjoined with Mars and Sun and be in 2<sup>nd</sup>, or 5<sup>th</sup> unaspected by benefics, the child doubtlessly dies in the 9<sup>th</sup> year. Sages declare, that, if the Ascendant Lord is in 8<sup>th</sup> in aspect to all the malefics, who are with strength, the child dies in the fourth month.

29-30. If the Lord of Moon Sign, the Sun and his son are in 8<sup>th</sup>, the child dies in the year corresponding to the Rāśi concerned. Should the Moon be with malefics, be in 12<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, or Ascendant and be not aspected by benefics, while benefics are non-angular, the child dies at once.

31-32. If malefics are in the oriental half of the Zodiac (from 10<sup>th</sup> to 4<sup>th</sup> Bhava Madhya) with benefics relegated to the occidental half, birth in Scorpio Ascendant causes what is Vajra Mushti Yoga. One born in such a Yoga does hardly live. According to Yavanas, if weak Moon is in Lagna, while malefics are angular, or in 8<sup>th</sup>, (instant) death is caused.

33-34. One born in twilight does not live long, if the Ascendant falls in lunar Hora, while malefics are posited in the end of the Rāśis, which are angular, along with the Moon. Should the Moon be amidst two malefics and be in 7<sup>th</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, or 8<sup>th</sup>, even Gods cannot save one from (instant) death.

35-36. If the Moon is hemmed between two malefics, be in the Ascendant, 7<sup>th</sup>, or 8<sup>th</sup> and be in aspect to weak benefics, (infant) death follows. Should malefics be in 7<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> and be aspected by malefics, the child dies along with its mother. If there be aspect from benefics in such a case, the mother becomes sick (there will not be immediate death).

37-38. If the Moon be eclipsed and be in the Ascendant along with malefics, while Mars is in 8<sup>th</sup>, the child quits the world along with its mother. The mother dies of weapons along with

the child, if it be a solar eclipse with Sun and malefics in the Ascendant, while Mars is in 8<sup>th</sup>. Should weak Moon be in the Ascendant and malefics be angular, or in 8<sup>th</sup>, without benefic's aspect, death is imminent. This view is of Satyācārya.

39-40. The undermentioned combinations cause death soon. Sun in 7<sup>th</sup>, while Saturn, or Mars is in Ascendant. Sun in Ascendant, while Saturn, or Mars is in 7<sup>th</sup>. Saturn, or Mars joining Moon and she not aspected by benefics. Malefics in Ascendant, 8<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup>, the Moon be decreasing in 12<sup>th</sup>.

41-42. Moon, Sun, Saturn and Mars are capable of inflicting infant death, if they are together in Ascendant, 12<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, or 8<sup>th</sup>, unaspected by Jupiter. If Ascendant is tenanted by Sun, or Moon, while malefics are in Trines, or 8<sup>th</sup> and be not aspected by, or conjoined with benefics, according to Yavanas, infant death is caused.

43-44. Venus joining the Sun and Saturn causes instant death. This combination doubtlessly gives death in the 9<sup>th</sup> year, if aspected by Jupiter. Death in childhood occurs, if Moon is conjoined with Mars, Sun and Saturn, provided unaspected by benefic planets.

45-46. If Sun is aspected by Mars and Saturn in the case of a day birth, it soon leads to death of the father. The Sun joining malefics (for day birth) also indicates the same effect. The child's father and paternal grandfather will face early death, if Sun is in Ascendant along with Mars and Saturn, but unrelated to Mercury, Jupiter and Venus.

47-48. If Sun is hemmed between two malefics, or is conjoined with malefics, one born during day-time loses his father early without any doubt. The child's father at once quits the world, if planet Sun has Mars and Saturn in 8<sup>th</sup> from him unaspected by benefics.

49-50. If at birth Sun is in a Movable Rāśi along with malefics, the father of the child dies of poison, weapons etc. Malefics (or even a malefic) in 8<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, or 7<sup>th</sup> from Moon can cause death of the child along with its mother.

51-52. The father of the child was away at the time of birth, if Sun is in a Movable Sign, in case of day birth and aspected by Mars. Saturn in a Movable Rāśi and in aspect to the Sun in the case of night birth denotes same results.

53-54. In the case of night birth, if Saturn is in a Movable Sign along with Mars, the father undoubtedly dies in a distant place. If Sun joins Mars and Saturn in any Rāśi, the father dies before the birth of the native.

55-56. If malefics are disposed in Ascendant, 8<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup>, the child dies along with its mother. There is no doubt in it. Should only 6<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> be occupied by malefics, the mother does not die, but the child dies. The reverse is true, if malefics are in Ascendant, 8<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup>.

57-67. Mars, or Saturn in 12<sup>th</sup> can deprive the native of his eyes. Saturn right and Mars left eye. The native becomes blind, if Sun and Moon are in 12<sup>th</sup>, while 6<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> are occupied by malefics. Even, if one among the Sun and the Moon is in 12<sup>th</sup>, damage to eye is indicated (Sun affects the right eye, while Moon affects the left one). If Rahu is in Ascendant, while Sun is in 7<sup>th</sup>, the native is blind by birth. Should 2<sup>nd</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> be occupied by Moon and Sun, while malefics are in 8<sup>th</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup>, the person born is blind. If Moon is in 6<sup>th</sup>, Sun in 8<sup>th</sup>, Saturn in 9<sup>th</sup> and Mars in 2<sup>nd</sup>, simultaneously, the native is blind. Should Moon be in the company of Mars

and Saturn and be posited in 8<sup>th</sup>, or 6<sup>th</sup>, the native loses his eyesight due to bilious and phlegmatic imbalances. Should the said Moon be conjunct other malefics, apart from Mars and Saturn, in this combination, if the House involving Moon is the 8<sup>th</sup>, the damage is to the right eye and, if it be the 6<sup>th</sup>, the left eye is damaged. Should, however, this combination be aspected by benefics, the damage is not at birth, but will be later on. If Moon is in 8<sup>th</sup>, or 12<sup>th</sup> along with Saturn and be aspected by malefics, eyesight is lost due to windy and phlegmatic complaints (here also 8<sup>th</sup> indicates right, while 12<sup>th</sup> the left eye). And, if benefics aspect the said Moon in 8<sup>th</sup>/12<sup>th</sup>, the loss is not at birth, but in the course of time. If Moon is thus associated with Saturn and Sun (in several ways), damage to eyes is to be predicted.

68-70. YOGAS ADVERSE FOR EARS. Moon in 11<sup>th</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup>, or Ascendant along with malefics causes defects of the ears. If she is aspected by malefics, the effect is along with birth (i.e. immediate). Should 9<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> be aspected, or occupied by malefics, ear defects at the time of birth exist. Malefics in 9<sup>th</sup> affect the right ear, while in 5<sup>th</sup> they damage the left ear. Benefics aspecting, or occupying these Houses cause on the other hand good in respect of ears.

71-73. Whatever Rāśi is indicative of a disease shall be treated, as the limb to be afflicted by such disease. The Moon Sign can also be similarly considered. Benefics cause birth marks on the right, or left side of the body, according to their occupation. Should malefics aspect these benefics, loss of concerned limb should be expected. Malefics and benefics according to their association with Moon and the visible and invisible halves (counted from Lagna) cause bad and good results in this respect.

74-76. DEATH IN FEW DAYS. The Sun and the Moon in the 3<sup>rd</sup> House identical with Pisces cause illness from birth and the child lives only for three days. If the Moon is in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Ascendant, while the Sun singly, or with all others is in the 3<sup>rd</sup> asterism from that occupied by the Moon, the child lives only for one night. The life span is just one week, if the Sun and Mars are in the 7<sup>th</sup> from the Moon.

77-82. EFFECTS OF TIME OF STARTING OF DISEASES. The following combinations prevailing at the time of a disease cause death in so many days, as indicated: 1) Malefics in 4<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> from Lagna-10 days. 2) Malefics in 2<sup>nd</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> from Lagna-10 days. 3) The Sun in 5<sup>th</sup>, while Moon is in 9<sup>th</sup> from the Ascendant-12 days. 4) The Moon in Angle, while the Sun is in 4<sup>th</sup>, or 8<sup>th</sup> 3 nights. 5) The Moon in the 4<sup>th</sup>, while the Sun is in the 6<sup>th</sup> 18 days. 6) The Sun in the 5<sup>th</sup>, or 9<sup>th</sup> from the Moon-20 days. 7) The Sun in the Ascendant, or the 8<sup>th</sup> and in aspect to Saturn and Mars will finally inflict death on the patient.

83-88. Mars in Lagna, or other Angles, while Jupiter is not so causes death. The Sun in Lagna, Jupiter non angular and malefics in the 8<sup>th</sup> cause immediate death. Similar results should be predicted, if the Moon is in the Ascendant, while Jupiter is in a place other than Angles and malefics are in the 8<sup>th</sup>. Malefics in the 7<sup>th</sup> from the rising decanate, while the Moon is in the Ascendant will also cause death at birth. (In this case, the Moon shall be in the rising decanate, while malefics shall occupy the 19<sup>th</sup> decanate). A majority of planets in the 8<sup>th</sup> primarily malefics indicate longevity ranging from seven days to one month. A dead child is born, if Saturn is in the Ascendant, while Mars is in the 8<sup>th</sup>, with Jupiter being not in an Angle.

89-90. MALEFICS IN RISING DECANATE AND TRINES THEREOF. Saturn in the rising decanate, while a malefic is in the 5<sup>th</sup> and another in the 9<sup>th</sup> the latter two should be exactly on trinal decanates, as Saturn indicates disease. Mars in the place of Saturn in the said

combination denotes (infant) death, while the Sun so placed indicates disease, deformity, or death.

91. DEATH. If at birth Mars is in the Ascendant, while Venus is in an Angle, Mars causes death, when he resumes the same point in the next round in his transit.

92. If Jupiter is in a Trine, Ascendant Lord in the Ascendant and Mars in an Angle to one of them, it can cause immediate death.

93-97. EXCEEDINGLY LONG LIFE. The native lives for 108 years, if the 8<sup>th</sup> House is not occupied, while Ascendant is free from malefic residence and Jupiter is in an Angle. A span of over 108 years is granted, if Jupiter and Venus are in an Angle, while there are no malefics in Trines and the 8<sup>th</sup>. Predict 120 years of life, if Venus is in the Ascendant, Jupiter is in an Angle other than the Ascendant and the 8<sup>th</sup> House is not occupied by malefics. Similar span of life is given, if Jupiter is in Cancer Ascendant along with Venus, or the Moon, while the 8<sup>th</sup> House is not occupied. If Angles, Trines and the 8<sup>th</sup> House are not occupied by malefics, one's longevity is comparable to that of Gods.

98. ELAPSED LONGEVITY. Weak Moon along with malefics, if posited in the 8<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 12<sup>th</sup>, 1<sup>st</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, or 9<sup>th</sup> and unaspected by benefics will only grant elapsed longevity, i.e. immediate death.

99. TIMING INFANT DEATH. When the child with powerful infant mortal combinations is in its first year, death will come to pass, if the Moon with strength passes over the natal position of another qualified planet, or on its own natal position (i.e. Janma Rāśi), or natal Ascendant. In all these cases, the Moon should be aspected by malefics.

100-103. DEATH IN CHILDHOOD. Any one group of the following planets joining in one House will cause death in five years: 1) The Sun, the Moon, Mars and Jupiter, 2) Mars, Jupiter, Saturn and the Moon, 3) The Sun, Saturn, Mars and the Moon. Even, if a child is on the God's laps, it will die in 11<sup>th</sup> year, if the Sun conjunct Mercury is aspected by malefics. Death within 7 years of age will occur, if the Sun is in the Ascendant along with Mars and Saturn, while declining Moon is in the 7<sup>th</sup> House in a House owned by Venus, provided this combination is not aspected by Jupiter. Should the Sun and the declining Moon be in Angles and be conjunct with, or in aspect to Mars and Saturn, the child has a longevity of only 4 years. In these cases, i.e., where child mortality is indicated, there is no use of making any calculations.

104. DEATH IN THIRD YEAR. If waning Moon, or Lagna Lord be in the Marana Pada and aspected by all the malefics, but not benefics, the length of life is only 3 years.

Notes: Marana Pada has been interpreted, as 8<sup>th</sup> House by some. But it actually means the Rāśi counted so many Signs away from the Rāśi, in which the 8<sup>th</sup> Lord is, as he is away from the 8<sup>th</sup>. Note how many Signs away the 8<sup>th</sup> Lord is from the 8<sup>th</sup>. So many Rāśis away from the 8<sup>th</sup> Lord's Rāśi is Marana Pada.

105-107. If all benefic planets are in the visible half of the Zodiac, while malefics are relegated the invisible half Rahu be specifically in the Ascendant at the time of birth, the longevity is only 3 years. Should Rahu be in the 7<sup>th</sup> House in exclusive aspect to the Luminaries and be unaspected by others, death before the age of 12 is denoted.

108-110. If Rahu is in Aquarius, Leo, or Scorpio identical with the Ascendant and is aspected by malefics, the life span is only 7. If Dhuma Ketu rises followed by fall of meteor and strong gale and, if birth occurs in Raudra Muhurta, or Sarpa Muhurta, the subject invites early death.

111-114. FATEFUL DEGREES OF THE MOON. The Moon is capable of inflicting death, if she is in any of the following degrees at birth: Aquarius 21, Leo 5, Taurus 9, Scorpio 23, Aries 8, Cancer 12, Libra 4, Capricorn 20, Virgo 1, Sagittarius 18, Pisces 10 and Gemini 22. If the Moon is in such degrees at birth, death is indicated in the corresponding year and the native cannot be protected by even God Yama.

115-118. Assess the strengths of Ascendant, Angles etc., at birth. Jupiter is life spirit of all natives. The time of death should be known through Jupiter. If he is in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup>, or Ascendant, he proves fatal at the age of 5, 10, 46, 20, 30, 40 and 50, respectively.

*Thus ends the 10<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled Evils at Birth in Kalyana Varma's SARAVALI*

## **Ch. 11. Evils and the Moon**

1-2. I now explain the combinations, that are capable of nullifying the said evils, for these are important in the Science of Horoscopy and initially explained below are the Yogas to counteract the evils emanating from, or afflicting the Moon, as done by expounders, like Lord Brahma.

3-4. If the Moon is Full and is aspected by all heavenly bodies, all evils are countered, just as lawbreakers are destroyed by the king. Venus aspecting the Full Moon, while the latter is in friendly divisions is capable of obstructing evils, just as abdominal remedies are able to cure windy diseases.

5-6. Should the Moon be in her deep exaltation and be aspected by Venus, evils are countered, just as phlegm and bile are controlled by induced vomiting. If the Moon be in the divisions of benefic planets and be aspected by benefics, she will not prove evil though she may be waning, just as nutmeg bark treats dysentery.

7-8. Benefics in the 7<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> from the Moon remove all adversities, just as madness is removed by Kalyana Grita. Same is the case, if the Moon is conjunct benefics and be in the decanates owned by benefics, just as saline water controls ear diseases.

9-10. Should the full Moon be in a benefic's Dwadasamsa, all evils are removed, just as butter-milk checks piles. If the Moon occupies a benefic's Rāsi and receives the Lagna Lord's aspect, adversities for short-life are counteracted, as even a noble housewife can destroy the fame of the descent, if she seeks union with other men.

11-12. Even though the Moon may be in a House owned by a malefic, or in such Vargas, she does not prove evil, if aspected by her dispositor. This is comparable-to a miser protecting his money. If the dispositor of the Moon is strong and be in aspect to benefics, or friendly planets, the Moon is not capable of harming, in comparison to a timid person, who cannot face others even though he may be in war field.

13-14. If the Lord of the Moon Sign is in Lagna and is aspected by all planets, all evils are removed, just as the ointment of holy fig and bamboo bark removes whiteness. The Moon in her exaltation, own, friendly, or benefic Vargas, aspected by benefics, but not malefics counteracts all-evils, as the Sun does remove fog.

15. Just as quartan fever is removed by inhaling Agashya flower, all evils are checked by Mercury and Venus in the 12<sup>th</sup> of Moon, malefics in the 11<sup>th</sup> and Jupiter in the 10<sup>th</sup>.

16-17. Should the Moon be in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup>, or 4<sup>th</sup> from the natal Ascendant and be aspected by benefics, evils are removed, as though a king destroys his opponents. The Lord of the Moon Sign is singly capable of removing all evils, if he is with full strength and aspected by benefics, similar to an inebriated tiger throwing away a thousand deer.

*Thus ends the 11<sup>th</sup> Ch., entitled "Evils and the Moon" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 12. Evils Canceled at Birth**

1. A very brilliant Jupiter (i.e. not being devoid of rays) is capable of counteracting all evils, if he is in the Ascendant, just as a single sincere Prostration before Lord Vishnu, the wearer of Sudarshana Chakra, relieves one of the greatest sins.

2. Benefics with strength and malefics without it remove all evils, if Ascendant falls in a benefic's House and is aspected by benefics, just as those, who worship planets will have no sins left to their liability.

3-5. If malefics occupy the Rāsis and Amsas of benefics (i.e. such benefic divisions) and be in aspect to benefics, evils are removed, just as a dejected lady remains away from her husband. Should Rahu be in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, or 11<sup>th</sup> from the Ascendant and be aspected by benefics all evils are destroyed, as though wind carries away a heap of cotton with it. If all planets be in direct motion and in Seershodaya Signs, all blemishes are removed, just as ghee is burnt out in fire.

6-7. A benefic planet victorious in planetary war at birth and essentially aspected by another benefic, destroys all evils, just as a gale can uproot trees. If a planet has a halo (in the sky) and is aspected by a malefic, evils are countered, just as the solar eclipse day bath in Kurukshetra does.

8-9. If there is a pleasant breeze at the time of birth and the sky is with pleasing clouds and the heavenly bodies be with splendour, the evils disappear in a fillip, just as rains settle dust. If birth takes place, when Agasthya and others of Saptharshis (Alfa Carini, or Great Bear) rise, all evils are destroyed, just as darkness disappears, when the Sun rises.

10-11. Rahu in the Ascendant identical with Aries, Taurus, or Cancer protects the native from the clutches of all evils, just as a pleased king forgives the crimes of a person. If all the planets (not of course the nodes) arc in their own decanates, all evils are removed, just as the Sun removes darkness.

12. If at birth many planets are capable of giving benefic results, even then there is no blemish, just as the king gets success in journey undertaken, when the Moon is in a Trine to the Sun.



13. Should Jupiter and Venus be in Angles, evils arising out of the various Rāśis (i.e. Bhavas) and of the Moon are countered. And the native lives for hundred years.

14. If Jupiter and the Moon be in Cancer, identical with 4<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup>, or the Ascendant, Mercury and Saturn be in Libra, while others are in the 11<sup>th</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup>, one has illimitable longevity.

15. I have thus explained the Yogas, that are capable of countering the evils, as laid down by our great ancestors May the astrologers please the king with the knowledge of these.

*Thus ends the 12<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled "Cancellation of evils at birth" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 13. Lunar Yogas**

1. SUNAPHA, ANAPHA AND DURUDHURA YOGAS. Excepting the Sun, any other planet in the 2<sup>nd</sup> from the Moon causes Sunapha Yoga, in the 12<sup>th</sup> Anapha Yoga and in both the 2<sup>nd</sup> and the 12<sup>th</sup> Durudhura Yoga.

2. KEMADRUMA YOGA. Kemadruma Yoga is formed, if at least one of the said three Yogas (viz. Sunapha, Anapha and Durudhura Yogas) is not present, or, if the Moon's Angles are devoid of planets, or, if she is unaspected by all the planets. Such Yoga causes extreme difficulties.

3. DIFFERENT PERMUTATIONS. By all possible permutations and transmutations, one can see 30 kinds of Sunapha Yoga, 30 kinds of Anapha Yoga and 180 kinds of Durudhura Yoga.

4. EFFECTS OF SUNAPHA YOGA. One born with Sunapha Yoga will be wealthy, will have self-made prowess (or will reach an exalted position of his own efforts), be very virtuous, be learned in Shastras and their meanings, be very famous, virtuous (like Lord Rama), be peacefully disposed, happy, be a king, or a minister and be highly intelligent.

5. EFFECTS OF ANAPHA YOGA. One born in Anapha Yoga will be eloquent in speech, magnanimous, virtuous, will enjoy food, drink, flowers, robes and females, will be famous, calm in disposition, happy, pleased and will possess a beautiful body.

6. EFFECTS OF DURUDHURA YOGA. One born in Durudhura Yoga will be famous on the earth for his speech, wisdom, valour and virtues. He will enjoy freedom, comforts, wealth and conveyances. He will be liberal, but will come to grief by maintaining his family members. He will have good behavior.

7. EFFECTS OF KEMADRUMA YOGA. The native with Kemadruma Yoga will be deprived of life, drinks, food, residence, robes and friends, though he may belong to regal scion. He will suffer from poverty, grief, sickness and be dirty. He will live by hard labor, be wicked and be inimically disposed to one and all.

8-9. OTHER KIND OF SUNAPHA ETC. The kind of Sunapha Yoga etc. arising from the Moon's Angles are (also) important. These Yogas give effects according to the state of the Moon (i.e. depending on her rays, being Full, New etc.). The strength of the planets, viz. Mars etc., causing these Yogas, native's country and the race he belongs to must be properly understood before evaluating Sunapha etc.

10-11. RESULTS OF SUCH YOGAS CAUSED BY MARS ETC. If Sunapha Yoga is caused by Mars (by being in the 2<sup>nd</sup> of the Moon), the native will be valorous, wealthy, cruel in speech, be an Army chief, will be fierce, torturous, proud and inimical. If Mercury be the cause of Sunapha Yoga, the native will be expert in Vedas, Shastras and music. He will be virtuous and a poet. He will be high-minded, intent on thinking of good for all and will possess a brilliant physique.

12-14. Should Jupiter cause Sunapha Yoga, a person so born will have high learning, will be famous and himself be a king, or dear to a king. He will have a good family and have plenty of wealth. Venus will give wife, lands, wealth, prowess, quadrupeds and valour. The native will further be honoured by king and will also be courageous. Should Saturn be in the 2<sup>nd</sup> of the Moon causing Sunapha Yoga, the native will be skillful, be worshipped by the people in his village and city and will have wealth galore. He will be devoted to his work and be brave.

15-19. ANAPHA YOGA'S EFFECTS GIVEN BY MARS ETC. If Anapha Yoga is caused by Mars-being in the 12<sup>th</sup> from the Moon the native will head a band of thieves, will be arrogant in disposition, be honoured, fond of war, given to anger, good, praiseworthy, good-bodied and proud. If by Mercury, the native will be an expert in singing, dancing and writing, will be a poet and an able orator. He will be conferred honours by the ruler. will have a brilliant body and will perform famous deeds. Should the Yoga be caused by Jupiter, the native will be majestic, strong, intelligent, fond of assembly, famous through a king and will be a poet. Venus causing this Yoga gives an exceedingly great liking for women. The native will be dear to the king and will enjoy pleasures. He will be splendourous, famous and will have abundant gold. If Saturn causes this Yoga, the subject will be broad-shouldered, be a leader, be indired to keep up his commitments, be rich with quadrupeds, devoted to an infamous lady and be virtuous.

20. EFFECTS OF DURUDHURA YOGA CAUSED BY MARS ETC. If Durudhura Yoga is caused by the pair of Mars and Mercury, the native will be a liar, be very wealthy, expert, very wicked, greatly miserly, addicted to an old lady and be chief in his race.

21. If durudhura Yoga is caused by Mars and Jupiter, one will be famous by his deeds, be mighty (or wealthy), inimically disposed to many and disposed to anger, will protect his men and will gather money.

22. If the Moon has Venus and Mars on either side, the native will have a virtuous wife, will be fortunate, argumentative, pure, skillful, will like doing exercises and be bold in war.

23. If Saturn and Mars plank the Moon, the native will be the husband of a bad lady. He will save a lot of money. He will have vices. He will be given to anger and be a tale bearer. He will win over his enemies.

24. Should Jupiter and Mercury be on either side of the Moon, the native will be virtuous, learned in Shastras, garrulous, be a good poet, be wealthy, capable of making sacrifices and be famous.

25. If Durudhura Yoga is caused by Mercury and Venus, the person will be a sweet speaker, be fortunate, splendourous, beautiful, be fond of dance, singing etc., be served, valiant and be a minister.

26. If Mercury and Saturn plank the Moon, the native will move from one country to the other to earn money. He will not be much educated, will be worshipped by others, but be inimical to his own men.

27. Should Jupiter and Venus cause this Yoga, by being on either side of the Moon, the native will be courageous, intelligent, will have political wisdom, will possess gold and gems, will be famous and be in the employ of a king.

28. If Jupiter and Saturn be such planets, as to cause Durudhura Yoga the native will be happy, will have knowledge of politics, will be sweet in speech, learned, peaceful, wealthy and good looking.

29. One, who has Durudhura Yoga caused by Venus and Saturn will conduct himself, like an old man (i.e. so mature), be chief in his race, skillful, dear to women and will have plenty of money. He will be honoured by the king and gather abundant wealth.

30. LUNAR YOGAS FROM THE SUN. If the Moon is in an Angle from the Sun, little effects will be felt in regard to money, wisdom, skill, learning and modesty. These are medium, if the Moon be in Panaphara (i.e. 2<sup>nd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup>) and exceedingly good in Apoklima (i.e. 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup>).

31. MOON IN VISIBLE AND INVISIBLE HALVES. In the case of a night birth, if the Moon is with Parivesha (halo) and be declining in the invisible half of the Zodiac (i.e. being posited between Lagna Bhava Madhya and the center of the descendant 7<sup>th</sup> House), or declining Moon in day time be in the visible half (i.e. between the centres of the descendant and the Ascendant), even results will be felt in respect of fear, grief etc., (that is these positions confer bad results). The Full Moon gives kingdom, if she be contrarily posited.

32. DHANA YOGAS. If all benefics are posited in Upachayas i.e. 3, 6, 10 and 11, the native will acquire much wealth. Two benefics confer moderate wealth, while one confers little wealth in the said Upachaya. These can be deduced from the Moon also.

33. There are other Raja Yogas, like Adhi Yoga arising from the Moon. I have not dealt with them here which I have done infra.

*Thus ends the 13<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled "Yogas from the Moon" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 14. Yogas from the Sun**

1. VASI, VESI, UBHAYACHARI YOGAS FROM THE SUN. Excluding the Moon (and nodes) a planet in the 12<sup>th</sup> from the Sun causes Vasi Yoga, in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Vesi Yoga and in both the 12<sup>th</sup> and the 2<sup>nd</sup> Ubhayachari Yoga.

2. RESULTS OF VESI YOGA. One born in Vesi Yoga will be weak-sighted, firm in his word, be hard working and will have a bent body. So say Yavanas.

3-5. EFFECTS OF VESI YOGA CAUSED BY DIFFERENT PLANETS. Should Jupiter cause Vesi Yoga, the native will accumulate money, be learned and be good-hearted. If Venus produces this Yoga, the person will be timid, will face obstacles in his missions, will have pleasant (or swift) movements and will be defeated. Mercury causing this Yoga indicates, that

the native will be a servant, will suffer penury, be soft-spoken and be modest. He will be bashful. Mars denotes, that the native will resort to base means, but be helpful to others. If it is Saturn, that causes Vesi Yoga, one will join others' wives, be wicked, will resemble an old person in appearance, -be fraudulent in disposition and be contemptuous. He will, however, have wealth.

6. EFFECTS OF VASI YOGA. One born in Vasi Yoga will possess excellent speech (voice), good memory, be employed, will have looks towards, sideways, will possess a strong physique about the waist, will be equal to a king and be a genuine person.

7-9. EFFECTS OF VASI YOGA BY DIFFERENT PLANETS. If Jupiter should cause Vasi Yoga, the native will possess courage, strength and wisdom. He will keep up his word. In the case of Venus, the person will be valorous, famous, virtuous and reputed. Mercury emanating this Yoga will make one speak sweetly, be beautiful and obey others' orders. The Vasi Yoga caused by Mars indicates, that the subject will be victorious in war, famous and will live with his own fortunes. If by Saturn, the native will be a businessman, wicked, will steal others' money, will hate elders and will be the husband of a pious lady.

10. The strength of the planet Sun and that of the planets causing these Yogas and their association with various Rāśis and Amsas should be understood and all results be declared accordingly.

11. EFFECTS OF UBHAYACHARI YOGA. One born under Ubhayachari Yoga will have forbearance, will be very fortunate, even bodied, firm, profoundly strong, not very tall, full of everything, learned, happy, will have many servants, will protect his relatives, be equal to a king, ever enthusiastic and will enjoy all pleasures.

*Thus ends the 14<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled "Yogas from the Sun" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 15. Conjunctions of Two Planets**

1. INTRODUCTION TO TWO-PLANETARY YOGAS. Vriddha Yavanas have stated the effects of combinations of two planets (in one House). I state those below without ego.

2. SUN-MOON YOGA. One, who has the Sun and Moon together will be at the disposal of his wife (or females), immodest, be a metallurgist (can be interpreted also, as "able to deceive"), will be quite wealthy and be an expert in sale of intoxicants.

3. SUN-MARS YOGA. Should the Sun and Mars be in one House the native will be splendourous, valorous, dull witted, strong, be a liar, be sinful, disposed to kill (or torture) and be fierce.

4. SUN-MERCURY YOGA. If the Sun and Mercury are in one House, the native will be in service, will have unsteady wealth, be sweet in speech, will have fame and money, be noble, dear to king and good people and will possess strength, beauty and learning.

5. SUN-JUPITER YOGA. If the Sun and Jupiter be together, one will be virtuous, be a minister of king, will gain through friends, be with good mind' and be a preceptor.

6. SUN-VENUS YOGA. If the Sun and Venus be together, one will be skillful in use of weapons, be mighty, weak-sighted in old age, will be able to amuse the public and will have abundant money earned through women.
7. SUN-SATURN YOGA. If the Sun and Saturn are together, the native will be a metallurgist, be virtuous, mindful of his own duties, will lose his wife and son, will have the qualities suitable to his race, will be pure, but not so upright.
8. MOON-MARS YOGA. One, who has the Moon and Mars together, will be valorous, brave in war, be a boxer, will suffer bloody imbalances, or diseases, will manufacture articles of mud, skin and minerals and will be an artisan and a metallurgist.
9. MOON-MERCURY YOGA. One, who has the Moon Mercury combination will be expert in poems and fables, be wealthy, amiable to his wife, beautiful, smiling-faced and will be endowed with distinct virtues.
10. JUPITER-MOON YOGA. One with Jupiter and the Moon together will be firm in friendship, modest, respectful towards his relatives, wealthy, virtuous and regardful of Gods and the wise.
11. MOON-VENUS YOGA. Should the Moon and Venus be together, the native will be endowed with flowers, incense and clothes, will know to perform duties (kriya also means rites), be dear to his race, very lazy and expert in buying and selling.
12. MOON-SATURN YOGA. Should the Moon and Saturn be together, the native will possess a decayed wife, be dear to public, will breed elephants and horses, be devoid of virtues, be under the control of others, unwealthy and defeated.
13. MARS-MERCURY YOGA. If Mars and Mercury are together at birth, the native will have unlucky wife, little wealth, will work with gold and iron, be an architect, will keep a wicked widow and be expert in making medicines.
14. MARS-JUPITER YOGA. If Mars and Jupiter be together at birth, the native will be an artisan, Vedic expert, intelligent, expert in speech, wise and fond of using weapons.
15. MARS-VENUS YOGA. One, who had Mars and Venus together at birth will be worshipped, be chief among his men, be a mathematician (or an astrologer) and be fond of gambling, untruth etc.
16. MARS-SATURN YOGA. If Mars and Saturn be together, one will be a metallurgist. be expert in jugglery, be deceitful, skillful in thieving, troubled by weapons and poison and be fond of quarrels.
17. MERCURY-JUPITER YOGA. One, who has Mercury and Jupiter together will be a noted dancer, scholar, singer and instrumentalist. He will be wise and happy.
18. MERCURY-VENUS YOGA. Should Mercury and Venus be together at birth, the native will be abundantly rich, a politician, an artisan, will study Vedas, be good in speech, will know to sing, make fun and like scents and flowers.

19. MERCURY-SATURN YOGA. One, who has Mercury and Saturn together at birth, will contract debts, be proud, deceiving, an able poet, intent on moving, expert and will possess auspicious speech.

20. JUPITER-VENUS YOGA. One, who has Jupiter and Venus together at birth will live by education and arguments, will follow a highly virtuous path, will have accurate conception, or notion (of things) and will have a supreme wife.

21. JUPITER-SATURN YOGA. A native, who has Jupiter and Saturn together at birth will be heroic, will have plenty of wealth, will be chief of the city (mayor etc.), famous and will be the head of an assembly, a village, or an association.

22. VENUS-SATURN YOGA. If Venus and Saturn are together at birth, one will be expert in breaking wood, be a barber, painter, or sculptor, boxer, be intent on wandering and be owner of quadrupeds.

23. Whatever results have been stated, as above are likely to become increased, or decreased according to mutual good, or bad Vargas occupied by the planets in question.

*Thus ends the 15<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled "Conjunction of two planets" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 16. Conjunctions of 3 Planets**

1. SUN-MOON-MARS YOGA. Should the Sun, the Moon and Mars be together at birth, the native will be bereft of shame, be sinful, will have knowledge of machinery, will destroy enemies, be brave and will be expert in any kind of work.

2. SUN-MOON-MERCURY YOGA. If the Sun, Moon and Mercury are together, the native will be splendourous, very intelligent, will be fond of arts, assembly and drinks, be in royal service and bold.

3. SUN-MOON-JUPITER YOGA. Should the Sun, Moon and Jupiter be in one House; the native will be given to anger, be cunning, expert in service, intent on going to foreign places, be intelligent and fickle minded.

4. SUN-MOON-VENUS YOGA. Should the Sun, Moon and Venus be in one House at birth, the native will steal others' money, will be a debaucher and be expert in Shastras.

5. SUN-MOON-SATURN YOGA. If the Sun, Moon and Saturn be together in one House, the native will be lustful, be expert in arguments, be a dunce, be at the disposal of others and be poor.

6. SUN-MARS-MERCURY YOGA. If the Sun, Mars and Mercury are in one House at birth, the native will be famous, hard-hearted, shameless and be devoid of wealth, sons and wife.

7. SUN-JUPITER-MARS YOGA. Should Mars, Jupiter and the Sun be together at birth, the native will be an expert speaker, very wealthy, either a kings minister, or even a king himself, be truthful and fierce.

8. VENUS-MARS-SUN YOGA. One, who has Venus, Mars and the Sun in one House, will be subjected to eye diseases, belongs to a good race, will be fortunate, harsh and wealthy.
9. MARS-SUN-SATURN YOGA. Should Mars, Saturn and the Sun be together, the native will have deformed limbs, be without wealth, always sick, without his people and be a big fool.
10. JUPITER-MERCURY-SUN YOGA. If Jupiter, Mercury and the Sun be together at birth, the native will be subjected to eye-diseases, be very wealthy, be interested in Shastras, fables, poetry, meetings and stonework and will become a good writer.
11. MERCURY-SUN-VENUS YOGA. If Mercury, Sun and Venus be together, the native will be insatiable, talkative, intent on wandering and subjected to grief on account of women.
12. SATURN-SUN-MERCURY YOGA. One, who has Saturn, the Sun and Mercury in one House will be a neuter, will hate others and will be given up by his relatives.
13. VENUS-JUPITER-SUN YOGA. Should Venus, Jupiter and the Sun be together at birth, the native will be weak-sighted, bold, intelligent, indigent, be a minister and be devoted to others' jobs.
14. JUPITER-SATURN-SUN YOGA. If Jupiter, Saturn and the Sun be together at birth. the native will not have a prominent physique, will be worshipped, will hate his own men, will have good wife, children and friends, be dear to the king and be fearless.
15. VENUS-SATURN-SUN YOGA. One, who has Venus, Saturn and the Sun together at birth will be emotionally upset due to fear from enemies, will be devoid of honour and knowledge of arts and poetry, will have a mean history and will suffer from Leprosy.
16. MOON-MERCURY-MARS YOGA. Should the Moon Mercury and Mars be together at birth, the native will be sinful, mean in habits and conduct and devoid of friends and relatives throughout life.
17. MARS-MOON-JUPITER YOGA. A native, who has Mars, the Moon and Jupiter together at birth will have an even body, be addicted to women, be a thief, be splendourous, dear to women and given to anger.
18. MARS-VENUS-MOON YOGA. One, who has Mars, Venus and the Moon together at birth is the son of a bad woman and also will wed such a lady. He will be of wandering disposition and will have fear from cold.
19. MARS-MOON-SATURN. If Mars, Moon and Saturn join at birth, the person concerned will lose his mother in boyhood, be mean, wicked and inimical to people.
20. MERCURY-MOON-JUPITER YOGA. Should Mercury, Moon and Jupiter be together, the native will be wealthy, skillful, eloquent in speech, bright, famous and will have many sons and brothers.

21. MERCURY-VENUS-MOON YOGA. One, who has Mercury, Venus and Moon together at birth, will be mean in conduct in spite of his being learned and cultured. be Jealous and miserly.
22. SATURN-MOON-MERCURY YOGA. If Saturn, Moon and Mercury be together, the person concerned will be dependent, deformed, learned, be an able speaker and respected by the king.
23. VENUS-JUPITER-MOON YOGA. Should Venus, Jupiter and the Moon be in one House at birth, the native will be a chaste woman's son, be a scholar, will have knowledge of arts and many Shastras, be virtuous and beautiful.
24. MOON-JUPITER-SATURN YOGA. One, who has Moon, Jupiter and Saturn combination at birth will know the inner meaning of Shastras, will seek union with aged women, be devoid of shame and be the head of a village and people.
25. MOON-VENUS-SATURN YOGA. If the Moon, Venus and Saturn are in combination at birth, one will be a writer, reader of books, Purohita (family guru), will have to his credit merits of past birth and be an astrologer.
26. MERCURY-JUPITER-MARS YOGA. One, who has Mercury, Jupiter and Mars together will be a good poet, Lord of a group, will marry a virtuous lady, be intent on helping others and an expert singer.
27. MARS-MERCURY-VENUS YOGA. Should Mars, Mercury and Venus be together at birth, the native will give up his caste, be deformed, fickle-minded, wicked and garrulous.
28. MERCURY-SATURN-MARS YOGA. Should Mercury, Saturn and Mars be together at birth, one will be a servant, will have dark eyes, be intent on living in foreign places, will have facial diseases and will be witty.
29. VENUS-JUPITER-MARS YOGA. One, who has Venus, Jupiter and Mars together at birth will be dear to king, will have good sons and enjoy pleasures through women. He will please all persons.
30. JUPITER-MARS-SATURN YOGA. If Jupiter, Mars and Saturn be together at birth, the native will be honoured by the king, will have wounds on the body, be mean and blamed by friends. He will also be unkind.
31. SATURN-MARS-VENUS YOGA. If Saturn, Mars and Venus are in one House at birth, the native is born to an immoral lady, will marry such a lady, will be devoid of happiness and will be intent on wandering in distant places.
32. MERCURY-JUPITER-VENUS. Should Mercury, Jupiter and Venus be together, the native will have good physique, be successful over his enemies, be a king, fortunate, widely famous and truthfully disposed.
33. MERCURY-SATURN-JUPITER. When Mercury, Saturn and Jupiter are together at birth, it denotes, that the native will enjoy honour, wealth and sovereignty, be learned, will have abundant pleasures, be attached to his wife, be courageous and fortunate.



34. MERCURY-VENUS-SATURN. One, who has Mercury, Venus and Saturn together at birth will be scurrilous in speech, fraudulent, be a liar, addicted to other women, vehement, (“vishama” has several other meanings, viz., irregular, uneven, mysterious, inaccessible, rough, painful, troublesome etc.), will have knowledge of arts and be attached to his own country.

35. JUPITER-VENUS-SATURN. Should Jupiter, Venus and Saturn be in one House at birth one will become a king even though he might be of mean natal order, will be very famous and be a repository of virtues.

36. PARENTS. If the Moon is in the company of malefics, it is detrimental to the mother of the native. Predict similar results regarding the father of the native, if the Sun joins malefics at birth. Benefics in the place of malefics in the said Yogas will prove auspicious to the respective parent. If the planets joining be of mixed nature (i.e. one benefic and another malefic), the effects are medium.

37-38. BENEFICS IN CONJUNCTION AND MALEFICS IN CONJUNCTION. If benefics are in conjunction at birth, the native will enjoy wealth, sovereignty and fame. Such a combination produces an emperor capable of ruling the earth. Should three malefics join at birth, the native will be unlucky, indigent, grief-stricken, ugly and immodest.

*Thus ends the 16<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled “3 planets in combination” in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 17. Four Planets in Conjunction**

1. SUN-MOON-MARS-MERCURY YOGA. Should these four planets be together at birth, the native will be a writer, a thief and be scurrilous in speech. He will be sickly, cunning and be capable of deceiving others.

2. MOON-MARS-JUPITER-SUN YOGA. one, who has these four planets in one House at birth, will be wealthy, dear to women, splendourous, will maintain decorum, be free from grief and expert in work.

3. MOON-MARS-VENUS-SUN YOGA. If these four planets join at birth, one will speak and conduct himself, as a great person, be happy, expert, intent on gathering money and will have learning, sons and wife.

4. SUN-MOON-MARS-SATURN YOGA. One, who has these four planets together at birth, will have uneven physique, be short in stature, be unwealthy and will collect food by begging and be a proven dunce.

5. MOON-MERCURY-JUPITER-SUN YOGA. If these four planets are in one House, the native will be a goldsmith (or a gold dealer etc.), be long eyed, be a sculptor, be very wealthy, bold and beautiful bodied.

6. SUN-MOON-MERCURY-VENUS YOGA. The native, who has these four planets together at birth, will be deformed, lucky, short-statured and dear to king.

7. SUN-MOON-MERCURY-SATURN YOGA. If these four planets are together at birth, the native will lose his parents in childhood, be devoid of money and happiness, be wandering, will earn food by begging and will be a liar.

8. VENUS-JUPITER-MOON YOGA. Should these planets be in one House at birth, the subject concerned will be head of water, animals and forests (i.e. his livelihood may be through such sources), will be happy, honoured by the king and be an expert.

9. SUN-JUPITER-MOON-SATURN YOGA. If the said planets join at birth, the native will be dark-eyed, fierce, will have many sons, be wealthy and fortunate through women.

10. SUN-MOON-VENUS-SATURN YOGA. Should one have a combination of these planets in one House at birth, the native will have habits, like a female, be very weak, desirous of coming up and timid at all times.

11. SUN-JUPITER-MARS-MERCURY YOGA. These four planets together at birth indicate, that the subject will be brave, be a composer of Shastras, or a ruler of province, will lose his wife and money, be undesirable and will wander.

12. SUN-VENUS-MARS-MERCURY YOGA. If these four planets be together at birth, the native will be addicted to other women, be a thief, will have uneven limbs, will be a bad person and will be bereft of energy.

13. MERCURY-SUN-MARS-SATURN YOGA. If these four planets are together at birth, the subject will be a warrior, scholar, be fierce, will be meanly disposed, be chief among poets and be a minister, or a king.

14. SUN-MARS-JUPITER-VENUS YOGA. with the conjunction of these four planets, one will be fortunate, worth worship by the people, be wealthy, dear to king and famous.

15. SUN-MARS-JUPITER-SATURN YOGA. Should these join at birth, one will be rash, prime among his group, will have cherished desires, will be endowed with relatives and friends and dear to king.

16. SUN-MARS-VENUS-SATURN YOGA. One, who has these four planets together at birth, will be deformed, mean in conduct, oblique-sighted, will hate his relatives and will always be insulted.

17. SUN-MERCURY-VENUS YOGA. With these planets in one House, one will be wealthy, happy, chief, will have cherished desires, will have relatives and be noble.

18. SATURN-SUN-MERCURY-JUPITER YOGA. One, who has these four planets together at birth, will have a neuter's habits, be prestigious, fond of quarrels, will have brothers, or sisters and be not enthusiastic.

19. SUN-MERCURY-VENUS-SATURN YOGA. Should these four planets be in conjunction at birth, one will be scurrilous in speech, fortunate, learned, soft spoken, happy, energetic, pure, wealthy, bold and helpful to friends.

20. SUN-SATURN-VENUS-JUPITER YOGA. These four planets in conjunction at birth will make the person a miser, a poet, chief, leader of sculptors and mean.

21. MOON-MARS-MERCURY-JUPITER YOGA. One, who has the conjunction of these four planets at birth, will be an expert in Shastras, be a king, or a great minister and be extremely intelligent.

22. MOON-MARS-MERCURY-VENUS YOGA. If these four planets are together at birth, one will be fond of quarrels, will sleep much, be mean, will marry an unchaste lady, be fortunate, will hate his relatives and be not happy.

23. MOON-MERCURY-MARS-SATURN YOGA. One, who has these four planets together will be bold, be without parents, is from an ignoble race, will have many wives, friends and sons and will have good conduct.

24. MOON-MARS-JUPITER-SATURN YOGA. If these four planets are together at birth, one will be deformed, will have a good wife, be highly tolerant, be self-respected, learned will have many friends and be happy.

25. MARS-MOON-SATURN-JUPITER YOGA. One, who has these four planets conjunct at birth will be deaf, wealthy, bold, rash in speech, firm in nature, wise and liberal.

26. MARS-MOON-SATURN-VENUS YOGA. If these four planets are together, one will marry an unchaste lady, will be proud, will have eyes resembling that of a snake and will be always emotional. This is certain.

27. MERCURY-JUPITER-MOON-VENUS YOGA. One, who has these four planets together will be learned, be devoid of parents, good looking, wealthy, very lucky and be without enemies.

28. MOON-MERCURY-JUPITER-SATURN YOGA. Should these be conjunct one will be virtuous, famous, noble and splendourous, fond of relatives, wise, be a king's minister and be a chief poet.

29. MOON-MERCURY-SATURN-VENUS YOGA. If these planets are together at birth, the native will be intent on seeking sexual pleasures with others' wives, will have an unchaste wife, be devoid of relatives, learned and will hate people.

30. MOON-JUPITER-VENUS-SATURN YOGA. The native with these four planets conjunct will be devoid of mother, be lucky, will suffer from skin diseases, will be subjected to grief, be intent on roaming, will know many languages and will be truthful.

31. MERCURY-MARS-JUPITER-VENUS YOGA. If these four planets are in one House, the subject will be fond of picking up quarrels with his wife, will be wealthy, worshipped by the people, will possess good qualities and be free from sickness.

32. MARS-MERCURY-JUPITER-SATURN YOGA. One, who has these four planets in one House at birth, will be brave, learned, be a good speaker, be without wealth, truthful and will have good habits. He will be able to argue and endure. He will be intelligent.

33. MERCURY-MARS-SATURN-VENUS YOGA. If these four planets are together at birth, the native will be an expert boxer, will depend on others, will have coarse body, will possess pride of war, be famous and will breed dogs.

34. MARS-JUPITER-VENUS-SATURN YOGA. If these four planets are together at birth, the native will be splendourous, wealthy, addicted to other women, fond of bravery, fickle-minded and ill-disposed.

35. MERCURY-JUPITER-VENUS-SATURN YOGA. Should these be together at birth, the native will be intelligent, interested in Shastras, be a debaucher and an obedient servant.

*Thus ends the 17<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled "Effects of four planets in conjunction " in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 18. Effects of Conjunction of Five Planets**

1. SUN-MOON-MARS-JUPITER-MERCURY YOGA. If these five planets are together at birth, the native will be subjected to grief, will be cunning, be bereaved of wife and will experience physical distresses.

2. SUN-MOON-MARS-VENUS-MERCURY YOGA. If these five planets join at birth, the native will be intent on doing others' jobs, will lose his strength, or courage through his relatives and friends and will befriend a neuter.

3. SATURN-SUN-MERCURY-MOON-MARS YOGA. Should these be conjunct at birth, the native will be short lived, imprisoned and be devoid of every kind of happiness, wife, sons and money.

4. MARS-MOON-JUPITER-VENUS-SUN YOGA. Should these five planets join at birth, the native will be blind by birth, subjected to much grief, be devoid of parents, always dejected in mood and fond of singing.

5. SATURN-MOON-MARS-JUPITER-SUN YOGA. If there be a combination of these planets in one House, the native will be all expert warrior, will steal others' money, give trouble to others, be a tale-bearer and fickle-minded.

6. SUN-MOON-VENUS-SATURN-MARS YOGA. Should the said five planets join in one House, the native will be devoid of respect, money and prosperity, will have dirty conduct and be addicted to women.

7. MERCURY-MOON-JUPITER-SUN-SATURN YOGA. One with the conjunction of these planets will be a machinist, will enjoy great prosperity, be a king's minister, be a judge and be famous.

8. MERCURY-MOON-JUPITER-SUN-SATURN YOGA. With these five planets in one House, the native will be timid, be deprived of people dear to him, expert in cheating, given to anger and will depend on others for food.

9. SUN-MOON-MERCURY-SATURN-VENUS YOGA. One, who has the said five planets together at birth will be tall in stature, will have a hairy body and be not endowed with happiness, money and sons.

10. SUN-MOON-JUPITER-VENUS-SATURN YOGA. One with these five planets together at birth, will indulge in jugglery, be fickle-minded, be liked by women, be learned, will have many enemies and be fearless.

11. MERCURY-MARS-SUN-JUPITER-VENUS YOGA. If these planets join at birth, the native will be sensuous, will have a fleet of horses, will do good acts, be an Army chief, be dear to king, very fortunate and free from grief.

12. SUN-MARS-MERCURY-JUPITER-SATURN YOGA. Should a native have these planets conjunct, he will be emotional, sick, will earn food by begging going from House to House and will live in dilapidated Houses.

13. MARS-MOON-MERCURY-VENUS-SATURN YOGA. One with these five planets together at birth will be troubled by wounds, imprisonment and diseases, be learned, honoured by the people, be poor and deformed.

14. MARS-SATURN-SUN-VENUS-MERCURY YOGA. One with the said five planets together will be troubled by diseases and enemies, be deprived of position, subjected to much grief and will roam out of agony.

15. MOON-MARS-JUPITER-VENUS-SATURN YOGA. If these five planets are together, one will be a messenger, a dunce, a neuter, will possess dirty habits, be very unfortunate, deformed and bereft of money.

16. SUN-MARS-JUPITER-VENUS-SATURN YOGA. Should there be a conjunction of these five planets, at birth, one will be expert in dealing with equipment and machinery related to water, minerals, mercury and such other chemicals and will achieve some fame in these lines.

17. SUN-VENUS-SATURN-MERCURY-JUPITER YOGA. One with these planets in conjunction will be learned in many Shastras, will help friends, be dear to elders, virtuous and merciful.

18. MERCURY-MOON-JUPITER-MARS-VENUS YOGA. Should these planets be in conjunction at birth, one will be humble, free from sickness, endowed with learning, wealth, truth and happiness, be helpful to relatives and will have many friends.

19. MARS-SATURN-MERCURY-JUPITER-MOON YOGA. One with the conjunction of these five planets will be night blind, penniless, dependent on others for food, miserable and will bring discredit to his relatives.

20. MERCURY-MOON-MARS-VENUS-SATURN YOGA. with these planets in conjunction, one will have a number of enemies and friends as well, be helpful to others, wicked and highly regarded.

21. MOON-MERCURY-VENUS-JUPITER-SATURN YOGA. If these planets are together at birth in a nativity, the subject will be a king's minister, be equal to a king, chief of the people and be worshipped by all people.

22. MARS-JUPITER-MERCURY-VENUS-SATURN YOGA. If these five planets be conjunct, the native will be good-hearted, rash (considered to be one of the 33 subordinate feelings), dear to king, free from grief, addicted to excessive sleep and be indigent.

*Thus ends the 18<sup>th</sup> Ch., entitled "Effects of five planets in conjunction", In Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 19. Effects of 6 Planets in Conjunction**

1. MERCURY-MOON-SUN-MARS-JUPITER-VENUS YOGA. If these six planets join together, the native will be learned, virtuous, will have an emaciated body, be acquainted with many languages and will have distinguished knowledge.

2. SUN-MOON-MARS-MERCURY-JUPITER-SATURN YOGA. Should these planets be together, the native will be liberal, helpful to others, fickle minded, of Sattvik disposition and will gratify his sexual desires in lonely places.

3. MERCURY-MOON-SUN-MARS-SATURN-VENUS YOGA. Should these six planets join in one House, the native will be a thief, be addicted to others' women, subjected to leprosy, discarded by his own men, be a dunce, deprived of position and be issueless.

4. VENUS-MOON-SUN-MARS-JUPITER-SATURN YOGA. If these six planets are together, the native will be mean, will do others' jobs, suffer from tuberculosis, breathing and sneezing troubles (i.e. sneezing etc.) and will be blamed by his relatives.

5. SUN-MOON-MERCURY-JUPITER-VENUS-SATURN YOGA. One with this six-planetary conjunction will be a king's minister, fortunate, patient and will suffer from grief. He will have no wife and wealth.

6. MERCURY-MARS-SATURN-JUPITER-VENUS-SUN YOGA. If the said six planets are together the subject will always wander in shrines, be deprived of issues and wealth and will live in forests and hills.

7. MARS-SATURN-VENUS-MOON-MERCURY-JUPITER YOGA. One with these six planets will be pure at all times, valorous, will seek sexual union with many women, be dear to king, be a minister and be endowed with wealth, issues and happiness.

8. PLANETARY CONJUNCTIONS. If 5, or 6 planets join at birth, normally such natives will be penniless, subjected to grief and be dull-witted. Even aspects among such planets will yield similar results according to Kandalas.

*Thus ends the 19<sup>th</sup> Ch., entitled "Effects of six planet combinations" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 20. Combinations For Renunciation**

1. Various sages have explained widely the combinations of four, or more planets producing an ascetic. I now explain below such of the Yogas.
2. One born with the conjunction of the Sun, the Moon, Venus, Jupiter and Mars; or the Luminaries, Mercury and Mars; or the Sun, Mars, Saturn, Mercury and Venus becomes an ascetic.
3. The native having the combination of Mars, the Luminaries (i.e. the Sun and the Moon), Mercury and Jupiter; or the Luminaries, Saturn and Mercury; or the Luminaries, Mars and Saturn takes to renunciation and become a mendicant.
4. The Sun, Jupiter, Saturn and Mercury-being together, or Mars, the Sun, Mercury and Jupiter joining denotes a mendicant.
5. Should Venus, the Sun, Mars and Saturn; or Jupiter, Mars, the Sun and Saturn; or Mars, the Moon, Jupiter and Saturn with strength be in conjunction at birth, native takes to asceticism.
6. One will be initiated into a religious vow, if anyone of the following group of planets be found together at birth: 1) Mars, Saturn, Mercury and Jupiter; 2) Mars, Saturn Mercury, the Sun and Venus; 3) the Luminaries, Mars Saturn and Venus.
7. One becomes a mendicant to live in forests and hilly areas, if the planets group themselves in conjunction at birth, as under: 1) Venus, Mars, Saturn, Jupiter and the Sun; 2) Mars, the Moon, Jupiter, Mercury and Saturn; 3) Venus, Mercury, Saturn, the Moon and Mars.
8. The native will become a sage, giving up (even) his food and be honoured by the people, if the heavenly bodies form conjunction, as under: 1) The Moon, Mercury, Mars, Jupiter and the Sun; 2) The Luminaries, Mercury, Venus and Mars.
9. The native will be initiated into a religious vow, if 1) the Luminaries, Mars, Mercury, Jupiter and Saturn, or 2) The Moon, Mars, Saturn, Mercury, Jupiter and the Sun, or 3) Mars, the Luminaries, Saturn, Venus and Mercury, join together at birth.
10. A famous sage is indicated by the combination of 1) the Luminaries, Jupiter, Saturn and Venus, or 2) Venus, the Luminaries, Jupiter, Saturn and Mercury.
11. Note the conjunction of the following planets: 1) Mars, Mercury, Jupiter, Venus, Saturn and the Sun. 2) Venus, the Luminaries, Saturn, Jupiter and Mercury. It indicates an ascetic.
12. If conjunction is found among the planetary group, viz. 1) the Luminaries, Jupiter and Saturn; 2) Saturn, the Luminaries and Venus; 3) Sun, Mercury, Mars and Jupiter, the native will become an ascetic living on roots and fruits.
13. The native will become an ascetic with bark garments, if Mars, the Sun, Mercury and Venus are found together at birth. The same effect follows the conjunction of Mars, the Moon, Jupiter and Mercury.
14. A patient ascetic (awaiting the blessing of the Supreme) is indicated by either the combination of the Moon, Mercury, Mars and Saturn, or of Mercury, Mars, Jupiter and Saturn.

15. A sage living only by eating fruits is denoted by the combination of the Luminaries, Venus and Mercury; or Mars, Mercury, Venus and Saturn; or Saturn, the Moon, Jupiter and Venus.

16. An ascetic, who will be highly honourable, living in forests, is denoted by each of the under mentioned planetary conjunctions: 1) The Sun, Mars, the Moon and Venus, 2) the Luminaries, Mars and Mercury, 3) Jupiter, Venus, Saturn and the Sun, 4) Venus, Jupiter, the Moon and Mars.

17. Find the planets together in individual groups, as under 1) Venus, Moon, Mars, Jupiter and Saturn, 2) the Moon, Mercury, Mars, Jupiter and Venus, 3) The Luminaries, Mars, Mercury and Jupiter. The result is, that the ascetic will be sorrowful (Unsuccessful mendicant).

18. Mars, Saturn, Jupiter, Venus and Mercury with strength, or Saturn, the Sun, Mercury, the Moon and Mars with strength in conjunction produce one with clotted hair and bark-garments.

19. The Luminaries, Mercury, Mars and Venus, or the Luminaries, Mars, Jupiter, Venus, if be together, the native certainly will become an ascetic.

20. If the Sun denotes asceticism (i.e. being the strongest in the Yoga), there will only be faith in the religious order, while competence (to fulfill the order) will lack. If the planet, contributing to such order is overpowered by another planet (i.e. in eclipse, planetary war etc.) the native will give up the order after being initiated into it. Should many planets denote such an order, there may be many kinds of religious orders, but these will depend on the order of the planet.

21. If the planet indicating asceticism is combust in the Sun, or is aspected by another heavenly body, the native will only have an earnest desire to be initiated into the religious order, but will not attain fruition of his aim. So say Yavanas.

22. The native will attain religious order, if the Moon, posited in a decanate of Saturn, is aspected by Mars and Saturn. The same effect is produced, if the Moon occupies the Navāñśa of Aries/Scorpio in aspect to Saturn.

23. If the Lord of the Moon Sign receives the sole aspect of Saturn (i.e. unaspected by others than Saturn), one will enter religious order. Even in this context, the earlier Yogas, if present will only prevail.

24. If the Lord of the Moon Sign, bright with rays, lends his aspect to Saturn, while Saturn is in an Angle, the native will lose his fortunes only to enter into a religious order.

25. If one among the Sun, the Moon and Jupiter be devoid of strength and occupy the Ascendant, or the 10<sup>th</sup>, or the 12<sup>th</sup> in aspect to strong Saturn, the native will become distressed ascetic.

26. Should the Moon with strength be in the 10<sup>th</sup>, falling in a benefic's Navāñśa, while others occupy their exaltation marks and all being in aspect to strong Saturn, the native will become the Lord of the earth to only become an ascetic.



27. If waxing Moon, with superior strength, aspects the Ascendant Lord, the latter being bereft of strength and being alone (in that Rāśi), the native will be devoid of wealth and own men, be miserable, sorrowful, will take to asceticism and will obtain his food with great inconvenience.

28. One will become a religious mendicant, if Saturn occupying a benefic's Navāńśa aspects others including the Moon. The Moon in this case should only be in Aquarius Navāńśa.

29. If the Lord of the Moon Sign aspects all the other planets, while these are all together in one Rāśi, the native will become an ascetic.

30. The Sun rules the ascetics of the following orders: Those, who worship the Fire God in forests, or on river banks, those, who worship (the omnipotent) Sun-God, Elephant-faced Ganesa and His benevolent mother Parvati, those, who recite the hymns of Gayatri (which are very sacred), those, who are vowed to bathe in the sacred Ganges everyday and those, who maintain (absolute) celibacy.

31. The religious order belonging to the Moon attracts the following various persons: Those disciples, who smear their bodies with sacred ashes, those, who worship the Feet of Lord Shiva, those, who are abandoned by the society, those, who are devoted to Bhagavati, those, who give up company of others, those, who take to Soma Siddhanta and those, who carry bowls in their hands (for begging alms).

32. The Buddhist monks, the tonsured, those, who wear white apparels, those, who beg wearing good robes, those, who wear blood-red clothes and those, that have conquered their five senses-all these mendicants are ruled by Mars.

33. Mercury denotes an alm-seeker, a conjurer, a snake poison curer and one, who eats the flesh of a peacock.

34. The ascetics ruled by Jupiter are: those, who hold a single scepter (or mace), those, who hold three scepters, those, who wear red coloured apparels, those, who are in the third stage of their religious life, those, who pull on their lives with fruits and water (alone), those, who still are attached to family ties, those, who maintain celibacy and those, who take to visiting shrines etc.

35. Venus rules the mendicants of Saivite and Vaish-navite sects.

36. Religious hypocrites, bare mendicants and the ascetics, who sit under shadowy trees in forests are ruled by Saturn.

37. Should Raja Yogas be simultaneously present along with the above ascetic Yogas, all the evil results are nullified and the native will become very virtuous, will be adorned by all the kings. himself becoming a king and will take to religious order.

*Thus ends the 20<sup>th</sup> Ch., entitled 'Combinations for Renunciation' in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 21. Nabhasa Yogas**

1. NABHASA YOGAS. Yavanas have explained 1800 kinds of Nabhasa Yogas, out of which I detail below 32.

2-4. KINDS OF NABHASA YOGA. The following are the 32 Nabhasa Yogas Nau, Chatra, Koota, Chaapa, Sringataka, Vajra, Damini, Pasa, Veena, Kamala, Musala, Vapi, Hala, Sara, Samudra, Chakra, Maala. Sarpa, Ardha Chandra, Yava, Kedara, Gada, Pakshi, Yupa, Yuga, Sakata, Soola, Danda, Rajju, Sakthi, Nala and Gola. The Asraya Yogas, viz. Musala, Rajju and Nala are dealt with by Acharya Manitha.

5-6. Gola, Yuga, Soola, Pasa, Veena (Vallaki), Kedara and Damini are the seven Sankhya Yogas. The two Dala Yogas viz. Sarpa (Bhujanga) and Mala are explained by Parasara Maharishi. Savitracharya dealt with remaining 20 Yogas.

7. One born with an Asraya will obtain the good effects, viz., happiness, advantages and qualities, provided there is no other kind of (Nabhasa) Yoga present in the horoscope. If other (Nabhasa) Yoga is present in addition to an Asraya Yoga, then the effects of Asraya Yoga do not come to pass, but the other (Nabhasa) Yoga prevails.

8-10. EFFECT OF AKRITI, SANKHYA AND DALA YOGAS. One born in Akriti Yoga will be satisfied with his own fortunes, will earn through a king, be dear to king and be famous. Should there be a Sankhya Yoga, the native will be happy only with others' wealth, will live only through others help and be always not peaceful. A native with Dala Yoga will sometimes enjoy his own fortune, yet sometimes that of others, will pick up the fruits thrown on the ground by others, be sometimes happy and sometimes sorrowful.

11. NAUKA, KOOTA, CHATRA AND CHAPA YOGAS. If the seven planets occupy continuous Houses starting from the Ascendant and the other three Angles, Yogas called Nauka, Koota, Chatra and Chapa are, respectively, formed.

12. YUPA, SARA, SAKTHI AND DANDA YOGAS. If the seven planets occupy for continuous Houses counted from the Ascendant and its Angles, the resultant Yogas are known, as Yupa, Sara (or Ishu-arrow), Sakthi and Danda, respectively.

13. ARDHA CHANDRA AND GADA YOGAS. If the seven planets occupy continuously seven Houses commencing from a House, which is not angular to the Ascendant, the Yoga produced is known, as Ardha Chandra (Ardha Sasi) Yoga. Gada Yoga forms, when all the seven planets occupy two successive Angles from the Ascendant.

14. VAJRA, YAVA, PADMA AND VAPI YOGAS. If benefics occupy the Lagna and 7<sup>th</sup>, while malefics are in the 4<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> Vajra Yoga is formed. Conversely, if malefics are in the Lagna and 7<sup>th</sup>, while 4<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> are occupied by benefics, Yava Yoga is produced. If all the planets are disposed in four kendras, Padma (Kamala) Yoga is formed. Should the seven planets be relegated either to Apoklima Houses (3, 6, 9 and 12<sup>th</sup>), or to Panapharas (2, 5, 8 and 11 Houses), Vapi Yoga is formed.

15. SAKATA, VIHAGA, HALA AND SRINGATAKA YOGAS. If all planets occupy only the Ascendant and the 7<sup>th</sup> House, Sakata Yoga is formed. Similar participation of all the planets in the 4<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> Houses constitutes Vihaga (Pakshi) Yoga. Should all the planets be in mutual Trines, avoiding the Ascendant, Hala Yoga is formed. All planets relegated only to the Ascendant and its Trines give rise to Sringataka Yoga.

16. CHAKRA AND SAMUDRA YOGAS. Should all the planets occupy alternative Rāśis commencing from the Lagna, Chakra Yoga is formed. If these occupy alternative Rāśis from the 2<sup>nd</sup> onwards, Samudra Yoga is formed.

17. Thus, I have explained the twenty different Akriti Yogas. Now, I explain the Asraya Yogas, as per the schools of thought of senior Garga etc.

18. ASRAYA AND DALA YOGAS. Should all the planets be in Dual Rāśis, Nala Yoga is formed. Similarly, if these are in Fixed Rāśis, Musala Yoga takes place and in Movable Rāśis Rajju Yoga is formed. All Angles occupied exclusively by benefics cause Maala Yoga, while malefics in all Angles produce Sarpa Yoga. These two are Dala Yogas.

19. SANKHYA YOGAS. If all the seven planets occupy one Rāśi, Gola Yoga is formed. Similarly in 2 Rāśis-Yuga Yoga, In 3 Rāśis-Sula Yoga, in 4 Rāśis-Kedara Yoga, in 5 Rāśis-Pasa Yoga, in 6 Rāśis-Damini and in 7 Rāśis-Veena (Vallaki) Yoga.

20-21. EFFECTS OF NABHASA YOGAS. NAU YOGA. The native's livelihood will be through water; he will have many gains, will be very famous, be pleased, mean, strong and stingy. This and other Yogas are effective at all times independent of Dasas.

22. KOOTA YOGA. The native with Koota Yoga will be a liar, be crafty, be a jailer, be poor, wicked, cruel and will always live in hills and fortresses.

23. CHHATRA YOGA. The native with Chhatra Yoga will help his own men, be kind, liberal, dear to king, very intelligent and will enjoy happiness in boyhood and at the end.

24. CHAPA YOGA. (KARMUKA YOGA). The native with Chapa Yoga will be a liar, jailer, thief and will live in forests. He will not have wealth in the middle of his life.

25. ARDHA CHANDRA YOGA. One born with Ardha Chandra Yoga will be fortunate, be an Army chief, be brilliant bodied, dear to king and strong. He will possess gems, gold and ornaments.

26. VAJRA YOGA. One born with Vajra Yoga will be happy at the beginning and end of his life, bold, beautiful, free from sickness, unfortunate and be inimical to his own people.

27. YAVA YOGA One born with Yava Yoga will observe fasts and other religious rules, be intent on doing auspicious acts, be happy in the middle of life, be liberal and will have lasting wealth.

28. KAMALA YOGA. One born with Kamala Yoga will be highly famous, very virtuous, assuredly long living, very rich, very bright in appearance and will be the Lord of the earth.

29. VAPI YOGA. One born with Vapi Yoga will be skillful in amassing wealth, will enjoy lasting riches and happiness, be beautiful and will be endowed with happiness from sons.

30. SAKATA YOGA. One born with Sakata Yoga will be troubled by diseases, will have a bad wife, will be a dunce, will live by pulling carts, will be poor and be without relatives and friends.

31. VIHAGA YOGA. (PAKSHI YOGA). The native with this Yoga will be intent on wandering, will have mean habits, will be a messenger, will live through sexual dealings, shameless and fond of quarrels.
32. GADA YOGA. One born with this Yoga, will always care for honour and money, will perform yagnas etc., will be expert in Sastras and music and will be endowed with money, gold, jewels and wealth.
33. SRINGATAKA YOGA. One born with this Yoga will be fond of quarrels, be a warrior, be happy, dear to king, will have a fortunate wife, be rich and will hate the fair sex.
34. HALA YOGA. The native of this Yoga will eat in plenty, will be indigent, will have agricultural profession, will be subjected to grief, be emotional, be forsaken by relatives and friends and will be a servant.
35. CHAKRA YOGA. One born in this Yoga will be a king at whose feet will be the heads of the other prostrating kings adoring diamond-studded crowns. (That is, the subordinate kings, wearing diamond-studded crowns will honour a Chakra Yoga native, who will be the chief of such kings)
36. SAMUDRA YOGA. Should a person be born under this Yoga, he will have abundant wealth and precious stones, will be a king, be endowed with pleasures, be dear to people, will have steady mind and be truthful in disposition (“Sattvavanta”).
37. YUPA YOGA. The native with this Yoga will have self-protection, be charitable, be endowed with riches and happiness and will observe religious fastings and vows. He will be a distinguished person.
38. SARA YOGA. The native with sara Yoga will manufacture arrows (arms etc. in modern context), will catch hold of thieves (for example, be a police officer), will live in forests to hunt animals, will be equal to a mad person, will torture and be fond of mean handiworks.
39. SAKTI YOGA. One born with this Yoga will be devoid of wealth, deformed, subjected to grief, mean, lazy short-lived, expert in war and be beautiful.
40. DANDA YOGA. The native with this Yoga will lose his wife and sons, will be poor, discarded by all people, be out of the men of his circle, be grieved, mean and will be servant.
41. MAALA YOGA. One born with maala Yoga will always be happy, be endowed with conveyances, robes, wealth and pleasures, splendourous and will have plurality of wives.
42. SARPA YOGA. The native born under this Yoga will be crooked in disposition, pitiless, always be a subject of grief, poor and will live in other's House and eat their food.
43. RAJJU YOGA. The subject with this Yoga will be fond of wandering, attractive in appearance, will earn money in foreign countries, be cruel and mischievously disposed.
44. MUSALA YOGA. One born under this Yoga will be endowed with honour, wealth and wisdom, be attached to his duty, be liked by king, be famous. steady-minded and bold.

45. NALA YOGA. One born with nala Yoga will have uneven physique (i.e. some limbs long and some short), will gather money, be skillful, be helpful to his relatives and be attractive in appearance.

46. GOLA YOGA. One born in this Yoga will be indigent, indolent, devoid of learning and honour, dirty and always grieved.

47. YUGA YOGA. One born with this Yoga will be a religious hypocrite, be bereft of wealth, forsaken by people and devoid of sons, honour and virtues.

48. SULA YOGA. The native with sula Yoga will be harsh, indolent, poor, torturous, become a prohibited person, bold, successful in war and fearful.

49. KEDARA YOGA. One born under this Yoga will be useful to many, will have agricultural profession, be truthfully disposed, fickle minded and wealthy.

50. PASA YOGA. One born with pasa Yoga will be bonded, be attached to work, worldly in disposition, will talk too much, will not have good qualities and will have many servants.

51. DAMINI YOGA. One born with this Yoga will be helpful, will have cattle, be Lord of money, be foolish, will have many sons and jewels, be bold and learned.

52. VEENA YOGA. One born with this combination will have friends, be eloquent, interested in Sastras, musical instruments and singing. He will be happy, will have many servants and be famous.

*Thus ends the 21<sup>st</sup> Ch., entitled "Nabhasa Yogas" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 22. Effects of the Sun**

1. The effects of the planets and the zodiacal Signs accrue to all and at all times. I now attempt to explain these according to the teachings of the rest of the preceptors.

2-3. THE SUN IN ARIES. One, who has the Sun in Aries will comment on the meanings of Shastras, be famous in arts, fond of war, fierce, attached to his duty, fond of roaming, will have strong bones, be good in deeds, will do valorous acts, will be subjected to bilious and bloody disorders, be splendourous and strong. The native will also become a king.

4-9. SUN IN A SIGN OF MARS IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. Should the Sun be in a Sign of Mars (i.e. either in Aries, or in Scorpio) and be aspected by the Moon, the native will be interested in giving away gifts, will have many servants, be charming, be dear to fair sex and will have a soft physique.

Should the Sun be in a Sign of Mars and be aspected by Mars, the native will display his courage in battle, be cruel, will possess eyes, hands and legs of blood-red colour, be splendourous and strong.

Should the Sun be in a Sign of Mars and be aspected by Mercury, the subject will be a servant, will do others' jobs, will not have much wealth, be devoid of strength, be subjected to much grief and will possess a dirty body.

Should the Sun be in a Sign of Mars and Jupiter aspects the said Sun, the native will have plenty of money, will donate, be a king's minister, a judge and a supreme person.

If Venus aspects the Sun posited in a House of Mars, the native will be the husband of a bad woman, will have many enemies, but few relatives (or not well-placed relatives), be poor and will suffer from leprosy.

In case Saturn aspects the Sun in a Sign of Mars, the native will be subjected to grief on account of physical ailments, will have intense passion in his undertaking, be dull-witted and a dunce.

10-11. The position of the Sun in the Sign Taurus indicates, that the native will have troubles from disease of face and eyes, will endure difficulties, will have an emaciated body, will not have many sons, will be beautiful (also means fortunate, nice, handsome etc.), will possess decorum, be wise, will hate barren (or confined) women, be endowed with eatables, garlands, robes and scents, will have knowledge of singing, playing musical instruments and dancing and will face risk from water.

12-17. SUN IN A SIGN OF VENUS IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. One, who has the Sun in a Rāśi of Venus aspected by the Moon will be addicted to prostitutes, will be soft spoken, will have many women, as dependents and will derive livelihood through water.

If Mars is aspecting the Sun in a Sign of Venus, the subject will be brave, fond of battle, bright in appearance, will earn wealth and fame out of his valor and will be deformed.

Should it be Mercury, that aspects the Sun in a Sign of Venus, one will be skillful in drawing, writing, poetry, authorship, singing etc. and will possess a good physique.

If Jupiter should lend his aspect to the Sun in Libra, or Taurus, the subject will have many foes and friends, be a king's minister, will have beautiful eyes, be splendourous and will be a pleased ruler.

When Venus aspects the Sun in Libra, or Taurus, one will be a king, or a king's minister, be endowed with wife, wealth and pleasure galore, be wise and timid.

Saturn aspecting the Sun in fall, or in Taurus denotes, that the native will be mean, indolent, will cohabit with aged women, will be wicked and will be troubled by diseases.

18-19. One who has the Sun in Gemini will be a scholar, be sweet in speech, affectionate (particularly to one's offspring), will have good conduct, be expert in profane knowledge and also in Śāstras, be exceedingly affluent, liberal, skillful, be an astrologer, be mediocre in appearance, will have two mothers, be fortunate and modest.

20-25. SUN IN GEMINI IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. Should the Sun be in Gemini, or Virgo be aspected by the Moon, the native will be put to troubles by enemies and relatives, will be distressed by visits to foreign countries. and will in general be wailing.

The Sun in a House of Mercury and in aspect to Mars denotes, that the subject will have fear from enemies, will be encountered by quarrels, will be grieved on account of loss in a war, be poor and bashful.

Should Mercury aspect the Sun posited in Gemini, or Virgo, the subject will have a history akin to that of a king, will be famous, be endowed with relatives, free from enemies, but will encounter eye diseases.

Jupiter aspecting the Sun in a Sign of Mercury foretells, that the native will have knowledge of many Shastras, be a king's messenger (or representative), will go to foreign countries, be fierce and be always bewildered.

If Venus aspects the Sun, posited in Sign of Mercury, the native will be endowed with money, wife and sons, will make less friends, be free from sickness, be happy and fickle minded.

Should Saturn aspect the Sun in Gemini, or Virgo, the native will have many servants, be anxious (as for an absent lover), will maintain many relatives, will remain delighted and will be crafty.

26-27. The Sun in Cancer indicates, that the native will not be steady in mind in respect of his undertakings, will be famous by virtue of his royal qualities, will hate his own men, be unfortunate in respect of wife (have an ugly wife), will be good-looking himself, be troubled due to imbalances of phlegm and bile, be distressed on account of labour (hard work), will like intoxicants, follow virtuous principles, be honourable, will be eloquent, will be a geographer and a scientist in the matter of atmosphere/space, will be very steady and will hate people from paternal side.

28-33. ASPECTS TO SUN IN CANCER. If the Sun in Cancer is aspected by the Moon, the person will be a king, or equal to a king, will become rich by business through water and be cruel.

Should Mars throw his aspect on the Sun in Cancer, one will contract pulmonary consumption and fistula in the anus, or pudendum, be dejected on account of his relatives and be a slanderer.

If Mercury aspects the Sun in Cancer, the native will be famous for his learning and honour, be dear to the king, skillful and will destroy enemies.

Should Jupiter throw his aspect in Cancer occupied by the Sun, the native will be pre-eminent, a king, a minister, or an Army chief, be very famous and learned in arts.

If Venus aspects the Sun in Cancer, the native will subordinate his wife (or women), will have money through his wife, be helpful to others, fierce in battle and will speak sweetly.

Saturn's aspect on the Sun in Cancer, denotes, that the person will suffer from phlegmatic and windy disorders, be wicked and be a tale-bearer.

34-35. If the Sun occupies Leo, the native will destroy his enemies, be given to anger, will perform notable acts, will wander in forests, hills and fortresses, be enthusiastic, valorous, bright in appearance, will eat meat, flesh etc. and will be formidable. He will be restive, strong in a lasting measure, talkative, be a king, be plentiful in wealth and famous.

36-41. ASPECTS TO THE SUN IN LEO. If the Sun occupying Leo is aspected by the Moon, the native will be a scholar, will have a good wife, will suffer from phlegmatic disorders and will be dear to king.

If Mars aspects the Sun in Leo, the native will be interested in others' wives, be courageous, valorous, revolutionary, formidable and chief.

If Mercury aspects the Sun in Leo, the person will be a scholar, a writer (or an exponent), a gambler, be wandering-natured, mean and be endowed with great strength.

If the Sun in Leo is aspected by Jupiter, the person will construct temples, gardens and tanks; will have predominant strength, will like loneliness and be highly intelligent.

Venus aspecting the Sun in Leo will make one earn bad name, infamous. Such a person will be troubled by leprosy, be unkind and shameless.

Should Saturn aspect the Sun in Leo, the person will be skillful in creating obstacles, will be a eunuch and will cause grief to others.

42-43. Should the Sun be in Virgo at birth, the person will possess a physique akin to that of a female, be a scholar, be weak, be an expert writer, be learned and will render service to Gods and elders. He will be expert in repairs of driven vehicles, will be skillful in Vedas, songs and playing instruments and will speak softly and kindly.

44-45. If the Sun is in Libra at birth, the native will face frustration, destruction and heavy expenditure, will be intent on living in foreign places (out of distress), be wicked, mean, be devoid of affection, will live by selling gold and other metals, be jealous, fond of doing others' jobs, will co-habit with others' wives, be dirty, will incur royal contempt and be shameless.

46-47. The native with the Sun in Scorpio will have an incombustible lust for war, be away from Vedic (religious) path, be a liar, a dunce, will have a base, wicked wife (can also mean loss of wife), be cruel and be attached to mean women. He will be irascible, will follow bad course, be a miser, be fond of promoting quarrels, be troubled by weapons, fire and poison and be unfortunate in respect of parents.

48-49. If the Sun at birth is in Sagittarius, one will be endowed with wealth, be dear to king, learned, will respect Gods and Brahmins, be skillful in rendering training in use of weapons and arrows and breeding of elephants, be fit to deal with, be honourable, be always peaceful, be rich, will possess a broad and beautiful physique, be helpful to relatives and be energetic.

50-55. SUN IN SAGITTARIUS/PISCES AND ASPECTED BY OTHERS. Should the Sun at birth be in a Rāśi of Jupiter and be aspected by the Moon, the native will be endowed with eloquent speech, wisdom, wealth and sons. He will be equal to a king and be devoid of misery. He will also possess a pleasing body.

Should Mars lend aspect to the Sun in a Rāśi of Jupiter, the subject will earn fame through battle, be endowed with clarity of speech, money and happiness and be short-tempered.



Mercury aspecting the said Sun denotes, that the native will possess sweet speech and will have knowledge of writing, literature, arts, assembly, Journey and minerals.

If Jupiter aspects the Sun in Pisces/Sagittarius, the person will move in royal palaces, or be a king himself, will possess elephants, horses and wealth and be ever after learning.

Should Venus aspect the Sun in Jupiter's House, one will enjoy women of superior class, be endowed with scents and garlands and be peaceful.

If Saturn aspects the Sun in Pisces, or Sagittarius, the native will be unclean, will eat other's food, will join bad men and will breed animals.

56-57. One who has the Sun in Capricorn will be base, interested in bad women, be greedy, will advance with mean jobs, be endowed with various deeds, be timid, devoid of relatives, fickle-minded, fond of wandering, weak, will lose everything due to conflicts with his relatives and will be a voracious eater.

58-63. SUN IN CAPRICORN/AQUARIUS, ASPECTED BY OTHERS. If the Moon aspects the Sun in a Rāśi of Saturn, the native will be highly cunning in disposition and will lose his wealth and happiness on account of his befriending females.

Mars aspecting the Sun in Capricorn, or Aquarius denotes, that the native will be troubled by diseases and enemies, will be wounded by weapons on account of quarreling with others and be deformed.

If Mercury aspects the Sun in Capricorn, or Aquarius, the person will be brave, will have a eunuch's nature, will steal other's wealth and will have all limbs devoid of strength.

Should Jupiter aspect the Sun in Capricorn, or Aquarius, one will undertake to do auspicious deeds, be wise, will patronize all, widely famous and intelligent.

If Venus aspects the Sun in a Rāśi of Saturn, the native will deal with conch, coral and ruby, will derive abundant wealth through prostitutes and females and be happy.

If Saturn aspects the Sun posited in Capricorn, or Aquarius, the person will destroy his enemies and will prosper due to royal honours.

64-65. SUN IN AQUARIUS. If the Sun is in Aquarius at birth, one will suffer from heart diseases, will have enormous strength (courage), be very short-tempered, be fortunate through other housewives, be hated by the learned, be firm in his activities, be miserable, will have little wealth, be fraudulent, be not firm in friendship, will have dirty body and be a miser.

66-67. If the Sun is in Pisces at birth, one will be friendly, will have tendency to amass, be fond of women and happy, be learned, will destroy many enemies and be wealthy and rich. He will be endowed with wife, good sons and servants, will have wealth on account of transactions via sea/river, be an eloquent speaker, but a liar, will suffer from diseases of the private parts and will have many a co-born.

*Thus ends the 22<sup>nd</sup> Ch. entitled Effects of the Sun in Various Rāśis in Kalyana Varma's Saravali*

## Ch. 23. Effects of Moon in Various Rāśis

1. THE MOON IN ARIES. Should the Moon be in Aries, the native will have a golden coloured body, will be endowed with lasting wealth, be devoid of co-born, be valorous, self-respected, auspicious, prosperous, libidinous, will have weak legs, ugly nails and little hair, be fickle-minded, will consider honour, as wealth, will possess hands and legs, like the lotus, (i.e. these will be lotus-red), will have more sons, round eyes, be friendly, be afraid of getting into watery places, like river, well etc.), will have wounds on the head and be won over by females.

2-7. THE MOON IN ARIES IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If the Moon is in Aries at birth and be in aspect to the Sun, the native will be quite irascible, be honoured by the king, be soft, be valorous and fond of war.

If the Moon in Aries is aspected by Mars, the person will suffer from diseases of eyes and teeth, will have wounds caused by arrows (or horse/cow etc.) and will suffer windy diseases and urinary disorders.

Should Mercury aspect the Moon in Aries, the native will teach various disciplines, will possess good speech, will achieve his desires, be a great poet and be widely famous.

If Jupiter aspects the Moon in Aries, the person will be endowed with servants and abundant riches and be a king, or a king's minister.

Venus aspecting the Moon in Aries denotes, that the subject will be lucky, be endowed with sons and wealth, will own (i.e. marry) a supreme lady and costly ornaments and will not eat much.

The Moon in Aries aspected by Saturn indicates, that the native will be jealous, miserable to a great extent, be very poor, dirty and untruthful.

8. If the Moon be in Taurus at birth, the native will be large-hearted, highly charitable, short-haired, libidinous, famous, brilliant, will have (more) daughters, will possess eyes resembling that of a bull, be in a position to differentiate between good and bad, be happy during middle and concluding parts of his life, will have strong waist, feet, shoulders, face etc., will have (some) identity on the side and back of the body, will walk beautifully and be endowed with forbearance.

9-14. Should the Moon be in Taurus and be in aspect to the Sun, the native will be a farmer, be very industrious, be very rich with servants and quadrupeds and will lend money on usury.

If Mars aspects the Moon in Taurus, the subject will be highly libidinous, will lose his wife and friends on account of another lady, will steal the heart of the fair sex and will prove adverse for the mother.

Should the said Moon be in aspect to Mercury, the native will be highly learned, will know the code of speech, be of pleasing disposition, be dear to everyone and will incomparably be of good qualities.

If Jupiter aspects the Moon in Taurus, the native will have long living wife and children and lasting wealth, be respectfully disposed to his parents, be virtuous and very famous.

Should Venus aspect the Moon in Taurus, one will be endowed with ornaments, conveyances and houses and will possess comforts of sleeping and sitting, scents, robes, garlands etc.

If it is Saturn, that aspects the Moon in Taurus, one will be devoid of wealth, be inauspicious for mother and wife and will be endowed with sons, friends and relatives.

15. Should the Moon be in the first half of Taurus, the mother of the native is not long-lived. Similarly the father is short-lived, if the Moon occupies the second half of Taurus.

16. If the Moon is in Gemini at birth, one will have prominent nose and dark eyes, will be skillful in the art of love, poetry etc., will enjoy sexual pleasures, will have lines of fish in the palm, will be fond of worldly enjoyments, will be sinewy, be very intelligent, splendourous, be endowed with happiness, jocular disposition and eloquent speech, be won over by the females, will have a long body, will befriend neuters and will have two mothers.

17-22. If the Moon is in Gemini at birth and is aspected by the Sun, the native will be quite learned, be splendourous, very beautiful, be charitable, be very miserable and be not rich.

If Mars lends aspect to the Moon in Gemini, the person will be very valorous, very learned, be endowed with happiness, conveyances, wealth and beauty. This is certain.

The Moon in Gemini aspected by Mercury makes one skillful in producing money, always successful and inviolable king.

If Jupiter aspects the Moon in Gemini, one will be a teacher of Shastras, be famous, truthful, very beautiful, honourable and be an eloquent speaker.

If Venus aspects the Moon in Gemini, the person will be endowed with the company of supreme females, garlands, robes, conveyances, ornaments and jewels and will be sportive.

Should Saturn aspect the Moon in Gemini, the subject will be devoid of relatives, wife, happiness and wealth and will be inimical to the public.

23. If the Moon is in Cancer at birth, the native will be fortunate, valorous, be endowed with residence, friends, journeys and astrological knowledge, be sensuous, grateful, be a minister, be truthful, will live abroad, be passionate, hairy-bodied, fond of water and flowers, interested in construction of houses, wells etc. and will have a prominent neck.

24-29. THE MOON IN CANCER IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. Should the Moon be in her House at birth and be aspected by the Sun, the native will be in the employ of king, be not rich, be a letter-bearer and will protect forts (i.e. will be a security officer in royal service).

If the Moon in Cancer is aspected by Mars, the subject will be valorous, be deformed, will prove ominous to his mother and be skillful in his jobs.

Should Mercury lend his aspect to the Moon in Cancer, he will be spirited in disposition, be endowed with political wisdom, wealth, wife and sons, will be a kings minister and be happy.

Jupiter aspecting the Moon in her own House indicates, that the person will be a king, be endowed with royal qualities, be happy, will have a good wife, will behave well, be modest and valorous.

If Venus aspects the Moon in Cancer, the subject will be endowed with money, gold, wife, robes and jewels, be head of prostitutes and be splendourous.

Should Saturn aspect the Cancer-positing Moon, he will be of wandering disposition, be miserable, very poor, be a liar, a sinner and be mean.

30. If the Moon is in Leo, one will have sturdy bones, sparse hair, wide face, small and yellowish eyes, will hate women, will suffer from hunger and thirst, will incur stomach disorders and tooth-decay, will eat flesh, be charitable, harsh, will have few sons, will seek sexual union in forests and hills, be respectfully disposed to his mother, will have broad chest, be valorous, dutiful and will have majestic looks.

31-36. Should the Moon be in Leo in aspect to the Sun, the native will be equal to a king, will have excellent qualities and majestic voice, will be valorous, be fond of intoxicants and be widely famous.

If Mars aspects the Moon in Leo he will be an Army chief, will have excellent wife, sons, wealth and conveyances and be superior among people.

Should Mercury aspect the Moon in Leo one will be endowed with the characteristics of a female and also the grace akin to that of a female, will be in the custody of females, will serve females and will enjoy money, happiness and pleasures.

If Jupiter aspects the Moon in Leo, one will be excellent among his caste-men, be wide-famed, highly virtuous and will equal a king.

Should Venus aspect the Moon in Leo, one will possess a wife, wealth and high knowledge, be sickly disposed, will be a female's servant and be skillful in sexual union.

If the Moon in Leo is aspected by Saturn, the person will be an agriculturist, be not wealthy, be a liar, will protect forts, be devoid of happiness from wife and be mean.

37. If the Moon occupies Virgo at birth, one will be addicted to women, will have long hands, attractive body and face, beautiful teeth, eyes and ears, be learned, be a religious preceptor (teaching Vedas etc.), be an eloquent speaker, be truthful and pure, valorous, be kind to living beings, be interested in others' affairs, be of forgiving disposition, be fortunate, will have more daughters, but not many sons.

38-43. If the Moon occupies Virgo at birth and is aspected by the Sun, the native will be in charge of royal wealth, be famous, will keep up his word and perform distinguished acts.

If Mars aspects the Moon posited in Virgo, the subject will be skillful in mechanical, or fine arts (of 64 kinds), be famous, affluent, disciplined, courageous and will be inauspicious for mother.

Should it be Mercury, that lends aspect to the Moon in Virgo, the native will be expert in astrology and literature, be successful in disputes/quarrels and be highly skillful to a surprising extent.

Jupiter aspecting the Moon in Virgo indicates, that the native will be supreme among his relatives, be happy, will carry out royal duties, will keep up his word and will be endowed with wealth.

If Venus aspects the Moon in Virgo, the person will have many wives, be endowed with many kinds of makeups, pleasures and wealth and will always be blessed with fortunes.

The Moon in Virgo aspected by Saturn indicates, that the native will not have firm memory, will suffer from poverty, will not have happiness, will be bereft of mother, will be at the disposal of women (or be controlled by them) and will derive wealth through females.

44. If the Moon is posited in Libra at birth, the native will have elevated nose, broad eyes, will have weak (not prominent) face and emaciated body, will have many wives, many bulls (cattle) and abundant landed property, be valorous, will have testicles resembling that of an ox, be skillful in work, will honour Gods and the wise, be endowed with various kinds of wealth, will be conquered by females, will have an emaciated body (this is a repetition), will donate corns, will not be firm in disposition and will be helpful to his relatives.

45-50. MOON IN LIBRA IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If the Moon is in Libra and is aspected by the Sun, the person will be bereft of wealth, be diseased, will wander here and there, be insulted, be bereft of enjoyment, sons and strength.

If Mars aspects the Moon in Libra, the person will be sharp, be a thief, be mean, adulterous, will enjoy scents and garlands, be wise and will suffer from eye diseases.

If Mercury aspects the Moon in Libra, the subject will be skillful in arts, will have abundant riches and grains, will be an auspicious speaker, be highly learned and be famous in his country.

Should Jupiter aspect the Moon in Libra, the person will be always worshipped and be skillful in sales and purchases of gems etc.

If Venus lends his aspect to the Moon in Libra, one will be beautiful, be free from sickness, fortunate, strong bodied, be learned and will have knowledge of many means.

Should Saturn aspect the Moon in Libra, the native will be very affluent, be sweet in speech, be endowed with conveyances, be very much interested in sexual affairs, be devoid of happiness and be favourable to his mother.

51. Should the Moon be in Scorpio at birth, one will be a miser, will have round (well grown) thighs, coarse physique and nose, will be cruel in acts, be a thief, be sick in childhood, will have spoiled chin and nails, but beautiful eyes, will be plentiful, industrious, skillful, fond of others' housewives, devoid of relatives, insane (or infatuated with passion), valorous, will lose wealth due to royal wrath and will have a big abdomen and a big head.

52-57. MOON IN SCORPIO IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If the Moon at birth is in Scorpio and aspected by the Sun, the native will hate people (i.e. will not be friendly with others), be learned, wandering nature and rich, but be not happy.

Should Mars aspect the Moon in Scorpio, the native will have incomparable courage, be equal to a king, be endowed with wealth, be valorous, unconquerable in battle and be a voracious eater.

If Mercury aspects the Moon in Scorpio, the person will not be skillful, be hard in speech, will obtain twins, be tricky, will produce fictitious things and be an expert singer.

If Jupiter lends aspect to the Moon in Scorpio, the native will be interested in performing his duties, will be biased towards people, be wealthy and be beautiful.

If Venus aspects the Moon in Scorpio, the native will be highly intelligent, be fortunate, be endowed with riches, conveyances and beauty and will lose strength on account of women.

If Saturn aspects the Moon in Scorpio, the native will have base sons, be a talebearer, be sick, poor and untruthful.

58. If the Moon is in Sagittarius at birth, the native will be dwarfish, will have round eyes, big heart, waist and hands, be a good speaker, will have prominent shoulders and neck, will live near watery zone, will have knowledge of arts and secret affairs, be courageous, will possess strong bones, be very strong, will have strong neck and lips, be attached to his relatives, be grateful and distinguished. His legs will not be wider, when in position.

59-64. If the Moon in Sagittarius is aspected by the Sun, the person will be a king, be affluent, valorous, famous and will have incomparable happiness and conveyances.

Should Mars aspect the Moon in Sagittarius, the person will be an Army chief, will be very rich, fortunate, famous for his valor and will have a large working force.

If the Moon in Sagittarius is aspected by Mercury, one will have many servants, will be an expert astrologer and artist and be a skillful dancer.

If Jupiter aspects the Moon in Sagittarius, one will possess very attractive physique, be a king's minister and will be endowed with wealth, virtues and happiness.

Should Venus aspect the Moon in Sagittarius, the native will be happy, beautiful and fortunate, be endowed with sons, wealth and sexual desires and will have good friends and wife.

If Saturn aspects the Moon in Sagittarius, the person will be sweet in speech, will speak good words, will have wide knowledge of Shastras, be truthful, soft and be a kings man.

65. MOON IN CAPRICORN. If the Moon at birth be in Capricorn, the native will be a singer, will be averse to cold articles (or season), will have stout body, will be fond of truth and charity, be distinguished, famous, less irascible, be libidinous, unkind and shameless; will possess beautiful eyes and emaciated body, will violate teacher's bed, be a poet, will have round thighs, be not very enthusiastic, be very miserly and will have long neck and ears.

66-71. MOON IN CAPRICORN IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. Should the Moon in Capricorn be aspected by the Sun at birth, one will be penniless, miserable, wandering-nature, interested in others' work, dirty and clever.

If Mars aspects the Moon in Capricorn, one will enjoy abundant riches, be highly liberal, be fortunate, wealthy, will have conveyances and be brave.

If Mercury aspects the Moon in Capricorn, one will be dunce, be interested in living in other places, be bereft of wife, be fickle minded and be devoid of happiness and money.

Should Jupiter aspect the Moon in Capricorn at birth, the native will be a king, be incomparably brave, will have royal qualities and will possess many wives, children and friends.

If Venus aspects the Moon in Capricorn, one will join others' wives, be endowed with wealth, ornaments, conveyances, garlands etc., be blameworthy and be issueless.

If Saturn aspects the Moon in Capricorn one will be indolent, dirty, be endowed with money, be troubled by sexual feelings, will join others' housewives and be untruthful.

72. If the Moon is in Aquarius at birth, the person will have elevated nose, rough, or uneven body and stout hands and legs, will be addicted to intoxicants, will be averse to the virtuous, be not himself virtuous, will obtain illegal sons, will have stout head, ugly/diseased eyes, bright face and prominent waist, be an artisan, will have bad mentality, be miserable and will be very poor.

73-78. Should the Moon at birth be in Aquarius and be aspected by the Sun, one will be very dirty in disposition, be valorous, will be like a king in guise, be virtuous and be an agriculturist.

If Mars aspects the Moon in Aquarius, one will be quite truthful, will not inherit money from mother and elders, be indolent and mysterious and interested in others' work.

If Mercury aspects the Moon in Aquarius, the native will be skillful in treating others well, while hosting them, will be proficient in music, will be liked by the fair sex and will possess less money and less happiness.

Should Jupiter aspect the Moon in Aquarius, the native will own villages, agriculture lands and trees, be endowed with superior castles and superior ladies and will be devoted to (sensual) enjoyment (Bhogi also means rich person, or a king)

If Venus aspects the Moon in Aquarius, the person will be base, issueless, friendless, timid, be censured by preceptors, be sinful, will have a bad wife and will be least happy.

Should the Moon in Aquarius have Saturn's aspect, the native will have (prominent) nails and hair, be dirty, will seek union with other women, be a dunce, be irreligious and be rich possessing many immovables.

79. MOON IN PISCES. If the Moon is in Pisces, the native will be expert in fine arts, be capable of winning even unfavourable people, be learned in Shastras, beautiful bodied,

proficient in music, very religious, will cohabit with many women, be a polite speaker, will serve the king, be somewhat irascible, will have a big head, be endowed with happiness and wealth, will be won over by the fair sex, be virtuous, be interested in sailing and be liberal.

80-85. MOON IN PISCES IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If the Moon posited in Pisces is aspected by the Sun, the native will be highly libidinous, be happy, be an Army chief, be very affluent and will have delighted wife.

If Mars aspects the Moon in Pisces, the person will be insulted, be devoid of happiness, is an unchaste woman's son, will be interested in sins and will be valorous.

He will be a king, if the Moon in Pisces is aspected by Mercury; will be highly intelligent, be happy and will be surrounded by supreme females and be controlled by them.

If Jupiter aspects the Moon in Pisces, he will be beautiful, fierce, head of a district, be very affluent, beautiful and will be surrounded by many women.

If Venus aspects the Moon in Pisces, he will be skillful in coition, interested in dance, instrumental music and songs and will steal the hearts of the fair sex.

Should Saturn aspect the Moon in Pisces, he will be deformed, be unfavourable to mother, be sexually distressed, be devoid of sons, wife and intelligence and will be attached to mean and ugly females.

88. SAID RESULTS TO MATURE. If the Lord of the Moon Sign, the Moon Sign itself and the Moon are all endowed with strength, the said effects (due to Moon's position, as laid down in this Ch.) will fully come to pass. The effects will vary according to positions, like debilitation, exaltation etc. (of the dispositor and the aspecting planet).

*Thus ends the 23<sup>rd</sup> Ch. in Saravali, entitled "Effects arising out of the Moon".*

## **Ch. 24. Effects of Moon in Various Navāñśas**

1-3. MOON IN NAVĀÑŚĀ OF MARS ASPECTED BY OTHERS. If the Moon is in the Navāñśā of Mars aspected by Mars himself, one will win over his enemies and will be valorous.

If the Moon is in the Navāñśā of Mars aspected by Saturn, one will be very cunning, deceiving and trifling.

If the Moon is in the Navāñśā of Mars aspected by the Sun, one will be a thief, sometimes cruel and sometimes protecting and be courageous.

If the Moon is in the Navāñśā of Mars aspected by Jupiter, the person will be a king, be famous and honoured by the learned.

If the Moon is in the Navāñśā of Mars aspected by Venus, one will be a king's minister, be wealthy and be fond of women and cosmetics.



If the Moon is in the Navāńśa of Mars aspected by Mercury, one will be a fast speaker and be fickle-minded.

4-6. MOON IN NAVĀńŚA OF VENUS IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If the Moon is in Taurus/Libra Navāńśa and is aspected by Venus, the person will be happy in regard to wife, robes, food and drinks.

If the Moon is in Taurus/Libra Navāńśa and is aspected by Mercury the person will have knowledge of playing musical instruments and be interested in dance and music.

If the Moon is in Taurus/Libra Navāńśa and is aspected by Jupiter, the person will be a great poet, be highly skillful in the branch of justice (or politics), be a king's minister, will enjoy sight of others' housewives, be libidinous and will have many a servant.

If the Moon is in Taurus/Libra Navāńśa and is aspected by the Sun, the person will be a great stupid, will possess a beautiful face and will always enjoy food and drinks.

If the Moon is in Taurus/Libra Navāńśa and is aspected by Saturn, the person will resemble a carpenter in disposition (i.e. he will be a carpenter by profession).

7-9. MOON IN MERCURY'S NAVĀńŚA AND IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If the Moon is in the Navāńśa of Mercury, (i.e. Gemini/Virgo Navāńśa) and is aspected by Mercury, the native will be skillful in mechanical, or fine arts (of 64 kinds) and be a poet.

If the Moon is in the Navāńśa of Mercury and is aspected by Venus, he will have a broad physique, be an expert musician and will have rich knowledge of sacred passages (& C Shastra vachnam, Sruti vachanam and Samriti Vachanam).

If the Moon is in the Navāńśa of Mercury and is aspected by Jupiter, he will be a king's minister, be a repository of good qualities, be famous and splendourous.

If the Moon is in the Navāńśa of Mercury and is aspected by Mars, he will be a notorious thief, be skillful in arguments and be fierce.

If the Moon is in the Navāńśa of Mercury and is aspected by Saturn, he will be skillful in Shastras and poetry, be learned in arts and be intelligent.

If the Moon is in the Navāńśa of Mercury and is aspected by the Sun, he will be successful in war and be famous.

10-12. MOON IN CANCER NAVĀńŚA AND IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If the Moon is in her Navāńśa at birth and is aspected by the Sun, the subject will have an emaciated body, but be free from diseases.

If the Moon is in Cancer and is aspected by Mars, the person will be skillful in stealing others' money and be a miser.

If the Moon is in Cancer and is aspected by Saturn, the person will indulge in prohibited acts and will incur grief due to imprisonment, litigations and destruction.

If the Moon is in Cancer and is aspected by Venus, the person will be inimical to the fair sex and will resemble a eunuch.

If the Moon is in Cancer and is aspected by Jupiter, the person will be a king's minister, or be a king himself.

If the Moon is in Cancer and is aspected by Mercury, the person will be not virtuous, will sleep much and will wander at all times.

13-15. MOON IN LEO NAVĀŅŚA IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If the Moon is in Leo Navāńśa at birth and is aspected by the Sun himself, the native will be short-tempered, famous and wealthy.

If the Moon is in Leo Navāńśa at birth and is aspected by Saturn, the native will be sinful, unkind and will kill living beings.

If the Moon is in Leo Navāńśa at birth and is aspected by Mars, the native will possess gold, wealth and fame, will be honoured by the king and be quite valorous.

If the Moon is in Leo Navāńśa at birth and is aspected by Jupiter the native will be either an Army chief, or a king.

If the Moon is in Leo Navāńśa at birth and is aspected by Venus, the native will (only) desire to have children and will have (only) dead children (i.e. will have no living children).

If the Moon is in Leo Navāńśa at birth and is aspected by Mercury, the native will be an astrologer, be fond of heroic history (such, as Mahabharata) and will be very affluent.

16-18. MOON IN JUPITERS NAVĀŅŚA IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If the Moon is in the Navāńśa of Sagittarius/Pisces and aspected by Jupiter, the native will be beautiful (or spotless), be liked by the king and be widely famous.

If the Moon is in the Navāńśa of Sagittarius/Pisces and aspected by Venus, the native will be endowed with conjugal happiness.

If the Moon is in the Navāńśa of Sagittarius/Pisces and aspected by Mercury, the native will be jocular, be dear to the king and be an Army chief.

If the Moon is in the Navāńśa of Sagittarius/Pisces and aspected by Mars the native will be skillful in use of weapons and be very famous.

If the Moon is in the Navāńśa of Sagittarius/Pisces and aspected by the Sun the native will have many blemishes, be famous and be subjected to accidents/calamities.

If the Moon is in the Navāńśa of Sagittarius/Pisces and aspected by Saturn the native will be akin to old men, be neglected by mighty men and be base.

19-21. MOON IN SATURN'S NAVĀŅŚA IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If the Moon is in Capricorn/Aquarius Navāńśa and is aspected by Saturn, the native will be miserly, sickly and will have dead children.

If the Moon is in Capricorn/Aquarius Navāńśa and is aspected by the Sun, the native will have a few children, be miserable with diseases and be ugly.

If the Moon is in Capricorn/Aquarius Navāńśa and is aspected by Mars, the native will be equal to a king, be very rich, happy, but unfortunate in regard to wife.

If the Moon is in Capricorn/Aquarius Navāńśa and is aspected by Venus, he will be of crooked disposition, be attached to women and be valorous.

If the Moon is in Capricorn/Aquarius Navāńśa and is aspected by Mercury, the native will be interested in liquors and will have bad history.

If the Moon is in Capricorn/Aquarius Navāńśa and is aspected by Jupiter, the native will be devoted to his own work and be great.

22-24. SCOPE OF EFFECTS. If the Moon is in Vargothama Navāńśa, own Navāńśa, or other's Navāńśa, the effects will be full, medium and minor, respectively. This does not apply to evil effects, so to say these will be reverse. If the Navāńśa Lord is stronger than the Rāśi Lord, then only the effects due to Navāńśa Lord will come to pass, i.e., the Navāńśa effects due to the Moon will be felt, as against that of her Rāśi position. So say Vriddha Yavanas.

*Thus ends the 24<sup>th</sup> Ch. in Kalyana Varma's Saravali entitled 'Effects arising out of Moon's position in Various Navāńśas'.*

## **Ch. 25. Effects of Mars in Various Rāśis**

1-2. MARS IN ARIES. If Mars at birth occupies Aries, the native will be splendourous, truthful, valorous, be a king, be fond of war, interested in adventurous acts, be an Army chief, or head of a village, or a band; be delighted, charitable be endowed with a number of cows, goats etc. and grains, be fierce and will join many women.

3-4. If Mars is in Taurus in a nativity, the person will break the vows of chaste women, will eat voraciously, will have little wealth and few sons, be jealous, will maintain many people, will not trust others, will play violently, will speak very harshly, be fond of music, be sinful, be inimical to relatives and will bring infamy to his family.

5-6. MARS IN GEMINI. Should Mars be in Gemini, the native will be splendourous, be capable of enduring miseries, be very learned, be well versed with poetical rules, skillful in various kinds of fine arts, fond of going to foreign countries, virtuously disposed, highly intelligent, favourably disposed to his sons and friends and will devote to various kinds of assignments.

7-8. MARS IN CANCER. If Mars is in Cancer at birth, the subject will like living in others' houses, be deformed, sick, will attain riches through agriculture, will enjoy royal food and robes during childhood, will eat food in others' houses, will become wealthy through the source of water, be repeatedly anguished and be always distressed.

9-10. MARS IN LEO. If Mars is in Leo in a nativity, the native will be impatient, be valorous, intent upon grabbing others' money and children, will like to live in forests, be fond of eating

cow's flesh (or beef etc.), will lose his first wife, will kill snakes and animals, will be bereft of children, be devoid of charitable acts and be always active in his jobs.

11-12. MARS IN VIRGO. Should Mars occupy Virgo at birth, the subject will be worthy of honour, be never rich, be very fond of sexual union and music, be soft and sweet spoken, will have various kinds of expenses, be not much valorous, be learned, will have ribs in their advanced position, will fear enemies very much, be skillful in Shastras and fine arts, be fond of bathing, make-up etc. and be splendourous.

13-14. If Mars occupies Libra in a nativity, the person will be liable to wandering, will indulge in bad business, be an able speaker, be fortunate, deformed in respect of some limb, will have few relatives, be fond of wars, will lose his first wife, will deal in liquors and will earn through prostitutes to only lose.

15-16. MARS IN SCORPIO. If Mars occupies Scorpio at birth, the native will be attached to trade, will be interested in Vedic knowledge, be leader of thieves, skillful in his duties, be interested in wars, be highly sinful, will do big crimes, will be perfidious towards his enemies, will betray, be disposed towards killing, be unhelpful, be a talebearer, will be endowed with lands, sons and wife and be troubled by poison, fire, weapons and wounds.

17-18. MARS IN SAGITTARIUS. Should Mars be in Sagittarius, the native will have many wounds, be emaciated, be harsh in speech, crafty, alienated, be a warrior endowed with chariots, elephants and Army men, will pass arrows on other's Army from his chariot, be happy with hard work, will lose his happiness and money due to anger and will not honour elders.

19-20. If Mars is posited in Capricorn at birth, one will be wealthy (fortunate), be endowed with happiness and pleasures, be wealthy, will have an excellent disposition, be famous, be an Army chief, or a king, will possess a good wife, be successful in war, will live in his own country, be independent, be a protector, be virtuous and will be interested in various procedures.

21-22. If Mars is posited in Aquarius at the time of one's birth, he will be devoid of both affection and purity, will look like an old person, will die a bad death, will have spite, jealousy, untruthful disposition, afflicted speech and lost wealth, will be ugly, will have (abundant) hair on the body, will lose money in gambling, will be unsightly, will have miserable profession, be fond of liquor and be unfortunate.

23-24. MARS IN PISCES. Should Mars be in Pisces at the time of one's birth, the person will be troubled by diseases, will have indifferent children, will live in foreign countries, be insulted by his own relatives, will lose all his wealth by his cunning and cheating disposition, will be depressed in spirits, be very miserable, will disrespect elders and Brahmins, be unkind, will conceive (other's) desires, be fond of praises and be famous.

25-30. MARS IN OWN RASHI AND IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. Should Mars at birth be in Aries/Scorpio and be aspected by the Sun, the person will possess wealth, wife and children, be a king's minister, be a justice, be famous and be a charitable king.

Should Mars at birth be in Aries/Scorpio and be aspected by the Moon, the native will be bereft of mother, will have a wounded body, will hate his own people, will not have friends, be jealous and will have female children.

Should Mars at birth be in Aries/Scorpio and be aspected by Mercury, the subject will be an expert in stealing others' money, be a liar, be devoted to Manmatha (i.e. highly libidinous), be hostile and will frequently visit prostitutes.

Should Mars at birth be in Aries/Scorpio and be aspected by Jupiter, the native will be learned, sweet-spoken, fortunate, dear to parents, be very affluent and will be a king par excellence.

Should Mars at birth be in Aries/Scorpio and be aspected by Venus, the native will be imprisoned due to females and will be deprived of his money on account of females, more than once.

Should Mars at birth be in Aries/Scorpio and be aspected by Saturn, the native will be capable of hindering thieves in spite of his being not valorous, will be devoid of his men and will maintain another woman.

31-36. MARS IN A HOUSE OF VENUS AND ASPECTED BY OTHERS. If Mars is in Taurus/Libra, with the aspect of the Sun, the person will seek to move in forests and hills, will hate women, will have many enemies, will have fierce appearance and be courageous.

If Mars is in Taurus/Libra with the aspect of the Moon, the native will not honour his mother, be wicked, will lord many women and be dear to them and will fear war.

If Mars is in Taurus/Libra with the aspect of Mercury, the native will promote quarrels, will speak much, will have a soft body, will possess (indifferent or) few sons and little wealth and will be learned in Shastras.

If Mars is in Taurus/Libra with the aspect of Jupiter, the subject will be skillful in music and in play of musical instruments, be fortunate, be dear to his relatives and will be pure.

If Mars is in Taurus/Libra with the aspect of Venus, the person will be a king's minister, be liked by the king, be an Army chief, will have famous name (i.e. titles etc.) and will be happy.

If Mars is in Taurus/Libra with the aspect of Saturn, the native will be happy, famous, wealthy, be endowed with friends and own men, be learned and will be head of a group of villages/towns, or group of men.

37-42. MARS IN MERCURY'S RASHI AND IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If at birth Mars be in Gemini/Virgo and in aspect to the Sun, the native will be blessed with learning, wealth and courage, be fond of hills, forests and fortresses and be highly strong.

If Mars is in Gemini/Virgo and is aspected by the Moon, the person will be happy, wealthy, splendourous, will guard women's apartments, will be endowed with women and will manage the king's residence.

If Mars is in Gemini/Virgo and is aspected by Mercury, one will be skillful in the art of writing, in mathematics and in poetry, be garrulous, be liar, be a sweet speaker, be a messenger (or an ambassador) and will endure lot of misery.

If Mars is in Gemini/Virgo and is aspected by Jupiter, the native will be a king's representative, be bright, will go to foreign countries, as an ambassador, be skillful in all doings and be a leader.

If Mars is in Gemini/Virgo and is aspected by Venus, the person will do the jobs of females, be very fortunate and will enjoy food and robes.

If Mars is in Gemini/Virgo and is aspected by Saturn, the person will be interested in wandering in mines (i.e. places beneath surface), hills and forests, will have husbandry, as his livelihood, be highly miserable, be very valorous, dirty and be devoid of wealth.

43-48. MARS IN CANCER IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Mars be in Cancer at birth and is aspected by the Sun, the native will be subjected to bilious diseases, be splendourous, be a justice in position and be valorous.

If the Moon aspects Mars in Cancer, the person will be troubled by various diseases, will have mean conduct, will possess an unsightly body and be miserable.

If Mercury aspects Mars in Cancer, the person will be dirty, sinful, will possess a mean family, will be rejected by his own men and be shameless.

If Mars in Cancer is aspected by Jupiter, the native will be famous, be king's minister, be learned, charitable, wealthy and be bereft of carnal pleasures.

If Venus aspects Mars in Cancer, the subject will be grieved on account of women's company, be insulted by women and will lose wealth on account of women.

Should Saturn aspect Mars in Cancer, the native will acquire money through journey in water, be equal to a king, be sportive in his acts and be always bright.

49-54. MARS IN LEO IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Mars is in Leo and is aspected by the Sun, the native will be humble, helpful to friends, be endowed with own men and be fond of wandering in cow-houses, forests and hills.

If the Moon aspects Mars in Leo, the native will be ominous for his mother, be intelligent, will possess a hard body, be widely famous and will obtain money through women.

If Mercury aspects Mars in Leo, the native will be clever in many arts, be a miser, be skillful in poetry and fine arts and be wicked.

If Jupiter aspects Mars in Leo, the person will be close to the king, be highly learned, be of pure mentality and be an Army chief.

Should Venus aspect Mars in Leo, the person will have union with many women, be fortunate in respect of his wife and will be ever juvenile.

Saturn aspecting Mars in Leo denotes, that the person will look, like an old man, be poor, will wander in others' houses/be miserable.

55-60. MARS IN JUPITER'S HOUSE IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Mars occupies Sagittarius, or Pisces at birth and is aspected by the Sun, the subject will be world honoured, be fortunate, will live in forests, hills and fortresses and be cruel.

If Mars is in Sagittarius, or Pisces and is aspected by the Moon, the person will be deformed, belligerent, learned and be always inimical to the king.

If Mars is in Sagittarius, or Pisces and is aspected by Mercury, the person will be a scholar, be skillful, learned in fine arts and be highly learned in general.

If Mars is in Sagittarius, or Pisces and is aspected by Jupiter, the person will be devoid of wife and happiness, will be beyond the reach of enemies, be wealthy and be fond of exercises.

If Mars is in Sagittarius, or Pisces and is aspected by Venus, the person will be very much dear to women, be interested in cosmetics, makeup etc., be charitable, be libidinous and be fortunate.

If Mars is in Sagittarius, or Pisces and is aspected by Saturn, the person will have defective body, be sinful, wandering-nature, devoid of happiness and interested in others' religion.

61-66. MARS IN SATURN'S HOUSE AND ASPECTED BY OTHERS. Should Mars be in Capricorn, or Aquarius and be aspected by the Sun, the subject will have very dark body, be courageous, will have many wives, sons and abundant wealth and be very sharp.

Should Mars be in Capricorn, or Aquarius and be aspected by the Moon, one will be fickle minded, be not well disposed towards his mother, be fond of beautification, be charitable, be not firm in friendship and be rich.

Should Mars be in Capricorn, or Aquarius and be aspected by Mercury, the subject will walk very slowly, be not rich, will not have any profession, be not strong, be not outspoken and be not virtuous.

Should Mars be in Capricorn, or Aquarius and be aspected by Jupiter, the native will be very beautiful, will possess kingly qualities, will fulfill his undertakings, be long-lived and be endowed with relatives.

Should Mars be in Capricorn, or Aquarius and be aspected by Venus, one will be endowed with various kinds of (carnal) pleasures, be interested in fostering women and be belligerent.

Should Mars be in Capricorn, or Aquarius and be aspected by Saturn, the person will be a king, be very affluent, will hate women, will possess many children, be learned, be devoid, of happiness and be timid in war.

*Thus ends the 25<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled "Effects of Mars in Various Rāśis" in Saravali of Kalyana Varma.*

## **Ch. 26. Effects of Mercury in Various Rāśis**

1-2. MERCURY IN ARIES. If Mercury is in Aries at the time of one's birth, the native will be fond of battles (be uncompromising), be very learned, wicked, emaciated, interested in music and dance, be untruthful, be attached to sexual pleasures, be a writer, will produce fictitious things, will eat much, will lose hard-earned money, will incur debts and imprisonment frequently and will be sometimes fickle minded and yet sometimes firm in disposition.

3-4. Should Mercury be in Taurus, the native will be skillful, eminently liberal, be famous, will have knowledge of Vedas and Śāstras, be fond of exercises, robes, ornaments and garlands, be firm in disposition, will have sincerely earned wealth, will possess a chaste wife, will be a soft and sweet speaker and be after sexual satisfaction.

5-6. If Mercury occupies Gemini at birth, the subject will have an auspicious appearance, will speak sweetly, be very affluent, be an able speaker, be honourable, will give up his happiness, will cohabit less, will have two wives, be fond of arguments, will be learned in Vedas, Śāstras etc., be a poet, be independent, dear, very munificent, proficient in work and will have many sons and friends.

7-8. One born with Mercury in Cancer will be learned, will be fond of living in other countries, be interested in cohabiting with women and also in music, be fickle-minded, prattling, inimical to his own relatives, will be fond of arguments, will lose wealth on account of enmity with women, be of bad disposition, be interested in many jobs, be a good poet and will be popular on account of the fame of his ancestors.

9-10. Should the planet Mercury occupy Leo at one's birth, the native will not possess even bit of wisdom (Kala – bit, hence Gnanakala interpreted thus), be famous in the world, be not truthful, will possess a weak memory, be wealthy, be not strong, will indulge in fratricide, be unfortunate in respect of wife, be independent, mean in conduct, be a servant, be devoid of children, be against his own race, but be favourable to others.

11-12. If Mercury occupies his exaltation Sign at the time of one's birth, the native will be quite virtuous, eloquent, skillful, will have knowledge of writing (be an exponent) and poetry, be learned in fine/mechanical arts, be sweet in disposition, be liked by women, be not much virile, be the eldest son of family, be honoured by virtuous, be disposed to serve others, modest, argumentative, famous, charitable and strong.

13-14. If Mercury falls in Libra at the time of one's birth, the native will possess knowledge of arts, be intent upon arguments, be an able speaker, will spend money lavishly, will have business in various directions, will honour wise men, guests, Gods and preceptors (elders), be skillful in pretending to serve others, be amiable, devoted to Gods, fraudulent, fickle-minded and sometimes short-tempered and yet sometimes (notably) peaceful.

15-16. MERCURY IN SCORPIO. If Mercury is posited in Scorpio, one will experience troubles, grief and evils, will hate the virtuous, will be devoid of truth, religion and shame, be a dunce, be not virtuous, be a miser, will cohabit with wicked women, be fond of giving cruel punishments, be not outspoken, be interested in blameworthy jobs, will incur debts, will join base men and will steal other's properties.

17-18. Should Mercury be in Sagittarius, the native will be famous, liberal, will have knowledge of Vedas and Śāstras, be valorous, will practice abstract meditation, be a minister,



or family priest, be chief among his race-men, will be very rich, be interested in performing Yajñas and teaching (Vedas etc.), be a skillful speaker, be charitable and be an expert in writing and fine arts.

19-20. MERCURY IN CAPRICORN. If Mercury is in Capricorn at birth, the native will be mean, dull, impotent, will do others' work, be devoid of virtues, be subjected to various kinds of miseries, will dream, wander etc., be a tale bearer, be untruthful, devoid of relatives, dirty and timid.

21-22. MERCURY IN AQUARIUS. Should Mercury be in Aquarius at birth, the subject will be bereft of good disposition and good deeds, be attached to many religious acts, will give up doing worthy things, be insulted by others, be impure, be not virtuous, be very wicked, be inimical to wife, be devoid of carnal pleasures, be very unfortunate, very timid, impotent, dirty and modest.

23-24. Should Mercury be in Pisces, one will be fond of good conduct and purity, will live in foreign countries, be issueless, poor, will have a chaste wife, be virtuous, fortunate, be devoid of religion, be skillful in stitching etc. and be devoid of profane knowledge, acquaintance with Śāstras and fine arts, will be proficient in bagging other's wealth and will be devoid of wealth.

25-30. MERCURY IN ARIES/SCORPIO AND ASPECTED BY OTHERS. Should Mercury occupy a Sign of Mars at birth and be aspected by the Sun, the person will be truthful, be very happy, be honoured by the king and be patiently disposed.

If Mercury is in a Sign of Mars and is aspected by the Moon, the native will steal the hearts of the fair sex, will serve others, be dirty and be bereft of virtues.

If Mercury is in a Sign of Mars and is aspected by Mars, one will be a liar, a sweet speaker, will promote quarrels, be learned, affluent, dear to king and valorous.

If Mercury is in a Sign of Mars and is aspected by Jupiter, one will be happy, will possess a glossy and hairy physique, will have attractive hair, will be very rich, will command others and be sinful.

If Mercury is in a Sign of Mars and is aspected by Venus, the subject will be in royal service, be fortunate, principal among men, or in his town, will speak skillfully, be trustworthy and will be endowed with a wife.

If Mercury is in a Sign of Mars and is aspected by Saturn, the person will experience miseries, be fierce, be intent upon doing cruel activities and be devoid of his own men.

31-36. MERCURY IN TAURUS/LIBRA IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. Should Mercury be in a House of Venus and be aspected by the Sun, the subject will suffer from penury and acute grief, will have a sick physique, be interested in serving others and will be censured.

Should Mercury be in a House of Venus and be aspected by the Moon, the native will be trustworthy, affluent, firmly pious, devoid of sickness, will have lasting family ties, be famous and be a king's minister.

Should Mercury be in a House of Venus and be aspected by Mars, the native will be troubled by diseases and enemies, be distressed, will incur royal insult and will be deprived of all worldly objects.

Should Mercury be in a House of Venus and be aspected by Jupiter, the native will be highly learned, will fulfill his promise, will be leader of a country/city/group of men and be famous.

Should Mercury be in a House of Venus and be aspected by Venus, the person will be fortunate, soft in disposition, be happy, will enjoy good robes make up etc. and will steal the hearts of the fair sex.

If Saturn throws his aspect on Mercury in a House of Venus, the subject will be devoid of happiness, be dirty, will experience many diseases and evils, will be subjected to grief on account of his relatives and be distressed.

37-42. MERCURY IN OWN HOUSE AND IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. Should Mercury be in Gemini/Virgo and be aspected by the Sun, the native will speak truth, be fortunate, dear to king, be a Lord himself, be polite in his activities and be liked by all.

Should Mercury be in his own House and receive the aspect of the Moon, the person will be sweet in disposition, garrulous, will promote quarrels, be interested in acquiring sastric knowledge, firm and will succeed in all his undertakings.

Should Mercury be in his own House and receive the aspect of Mars, the person will have an injured body, be dirty, be a genius, will serve the king and be dear to him.

Should Mercury be in his own House and receive the aspect of Jupiter, one will be a king's minister, be excellent, be beautiful, charitable, rich, be endowed with his own men and be courageous.

Should Mercury be in his own House and receive the aspect of Venus, the native will be highly learned be a royal employee, be a messenger, will honour friendship and will be interested in base women.

Should Mercury be in his own House and receive the aspect of Saturn, one will be progressive-minded, be modest, will achieve success in undertakings started by him and will be wealthy with money and clothes.

43-48. MERCURY IN CANCER IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. Should Mercury be in Cancer, in aspect to the Sun, one will be a dhoby, or a gardener, or a house-builder, or gem smith.

If the Moon aspects Mercury in Cancer, one will be deprived of wealth (or energy of the physique) on account of women and will be miserable for the same reason.

If Mars lends his aspect to Mercury in Cancer, he will not have much learning, be garrulous, be a great liar, will produce fictitious things, be a thief and will be affectionate in speech.

If Jupiter aspects Mercury in Cancer, one will be a great scholar, very dear (to all), be fortunate, dear to the king and will cross the boundaries of learning.

Should Venus aspect Mercury in Cancer, one will be equal to Cupid in appearance, will possess attractive physique, be well-versed in the art of singing and in playing musical instruments, be fortunate and softly disposed.

If Saturn aspects Mercury in Cancer, one will be fond of vanity, be sinful, will face imprisonment, be devoid of virtues and will hate co-born and elders.

49-54. MERCURY IN LEO IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Mercury occupies Leo at birth and is aspected by the Sun, the native will be jealous, rich, virtuous, cruel, mean, fickle-minded and shameless.

If the Moon aspects Mercury in Leo, one will be very beautiful, very skillful, be interested in poetry, fine arts, music and dance, be wealthy and virtuous.

If Mars lends his aspect to Mercury in Leo, one will be base, miserable, physically injured, unskillful and impotent.

If Jupiter aspects Mercury in Leo, one will be beautiful, very learned, be a gifted speaker, be very famous and be endowed with attendants and conveyances.

If Venus aspects Mercury in Leo, one will possess unparalleled beauty, be softly disposed, will have an attractive face, will have many conveyances, be very courageous and be a minister.

If Saturn aspects Mercury in Leo, one will be tall in stature, be splendourless, be ugly, will emanate bad smell from body out of sweat and be miserable.

55-60. MERCURY IN JUPITER'S HOUSE IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. Should Mercury be in Sagittarius/Pisces and aspected by the Sun, one will suffer from urinary diseases and epilepsy and be peaceful in disposition.

If the Moon aspects Mercury in Sagittarius/Pisces, the native will be a writer, be beautiful par excellence, be very affluent, trustworthy, amiable and happy.

If Mars aspects Mercury in Sagittarius/Pisces, the native will be a leader of townsmen, or thieves, will reside in forests and will be a famous writer.

Should Jupiter aspect Mercury in Sagittarius/Pisces, the native will be rich by memory, intelligence and descendency, be beautiful, noble and knowledgeable, be a kings minister, or his treasurer and be a writer.

If Venus aspect Mercury in Sagittarius/Pisces, the native will educate boys and girls, be wealthy, soft in disposition and brave.

If Saturn aspect Mercury in Sagittarius/Pisces, the native will be intent upon living in forests, will eat much, be wicked, dirty and will be unsuccessful in all his undertakings.

61-66. MERCURY IN SATURN'S HOUSE IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Mercury be in a House of Saturn and is aspected by the Sun, one will be a boxer, be very strong, one will eat abundantly, be censured, will speak sweetly and be famous.

If Mercury be in a House of Saturn and is aspected by the Moon, one will derive his livelihood through water, be plentiful will sell flowers, liquor and bulbs (vegetables), will have fierce appearance and be firm (i.e. not moving much).

If Mercury be in a House of Saturn and is aspected by Mars, one will be infirm in speech, be calm in disposition, bashful and happy.

If Mercury be in a House of Saturn and is aspected by Jupiter, one will be endowed with abundant money and grains, be honoured in his village/town and by his men, be happy and be famous.

If Mercury be in a House of Saturn and is aspected by Venus, one will be the husband of a base woman, be ugly, be unintelligible, be troubled by sexual passion and will have many sons.

If Mercury be in a House of Saturn and is aspected by Saturn, one will be sinful, very poor, miserable and mean.

*Thus ends the 26<sup>th</sup> Ch., entitled 'Effects of Mercury' in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 27. Effects of Jupiter in Various Signs**

1-2. JUPITER IN ARIES. If Jupiter is posited in Aries at birth, one will be argumentative in disposition, will acquire precious stones and ornaments out of his efforts, will be endowed with strength, sons and wealth, will have eminent and famous profession, be splendourous, will have many enemies, much expenses and an injured body and will confer fierce and cruel punishments.

3-4. Should Jupiter be in Taurus, one will be endowed with a broad body, be corpulent, will honour Brahmins and Gods, be splendourous, fortunate, attached to his wife, be endowed with good appearance, profession, cows and abundant wealth; will possess good articles and ornaments, be distinguished in speech, intelligence and skill; will have political / judicial wisdom, be modest, be endowed with medical accomplishments and be skillful in experiments.

5-6. Should Jupiter be in Gemini, the native will be affluent, scholarly, proficient, will possess attractive eyes, be eloquent, courteous, skillful, virtuous, will honour elders and relatives, will be able to utter "bejeweled" words (be literally rich in words), which are benevolent in nature, be devoted to his duties and be a good poet.

7-8. If Jupiter be in Cancer at birth, the native will be a scholar, be beautiful, be highly learned, charitable, good-natured, be very strong, be famous, will possess abundant grains and riches, be endowed with truth and penance, will have long-living sons, be honoured by all, will be a king, will have a distinguished profession and will be attached to his friends.

9-10. Should Jupiter be in Leo at the time of birth, the native will be lastingly inimical, be strong, courageous, will show abundant friendship, be learned, rich, will have eminent relatives, be a king, will have heroism akin to that of a king, will be recognizable in an assembly, will destroy the entire band of his enemies, will possess a strong physique and will live in hills, fortresses, forests and temples.

11-12. If Jupiter occupies Virgo at birth, one will be a scholar, be virtuous, be skillful in his work, be fond of scents, robes and flowers, will firmly gain in undertakings, will have rich experience in Śāstras and fine arts, be affluent, charitable, pure-hearted, skillful and wonderfully learned.

13-14. If Jupiter occupies Libra at birth, one will be a scholar, will have many sons, be endowed with foreign assignments, will be very affluent, interested in ornaments, modest, will earn money through dance and drama, be pleasing in appearance, be splendourous, learned in Śāstras, be superior among his colleague-businessmen, will honour Gods and guests and be very learned.

15-16. Should Jupiter at the time of one's birth be in Scorpio, he will be expert in Śāstras, be a king, will be a commentator of many Bhāṣyas (a commentary, which explains Sūtras word by word with comments of its own, for example, on Vedas), be skillful, will construct temples and towns, will have many wives, but few sons, be troubled by diseases, will undergo many difficulties, be very fierce, be ostentatious in his performance, be virtuous and will indulge in contemptuous acts.

17-18. If Jupiter occupies Sagittarius at birth, one will be a preceptor, will conduct religious vows, initiations, sacrifices etc., will have lasting wealth, be charitable, be friendly to his own men, be fond of helping others, interested in Shastras, be the head of a zone, or a minister, will live in many countries, will prefer loneliness and be interested in visiting shrines.

19-20. JUPITER IN CAPRICORN. Jupiter in Capricorn denotes, that the native will be less virile, will experience much grief and difficulties, will be mean in conduct, be a dunce, will meet a bad end, will suffer from penury, will serve others, will be bereft of auspiciousness, mercy, purity, affection to his relatives and of religion, will have an emaciated body, be timid, interested in living in other countries and be depressed of spirits.

21-22. JUPITER IN AQUARIUS. If Jupiter falls in Aquarius at the time of birth, one will be a tale-bearer, be ill disposed, interested in evil jobs, be chief among his racemen, be always attached to base men, be malicious, miserly, will suffer from diseases, will lose wealth on account his own utterances, be devoid of intelligence and virtues and will violate elder's beds.

23-24. JUPITER IN PISCES. If Jupiter is in Pisces at birth, one will be expert in knowing the meanings of Vedas and other Shastras, will be honoured by friends and virtuous people, will be a headsman in the king's employ, be praiseworthy, unconquerable, rich, devoid of fear, be proud, firm in undertakings, be a king, be skillful in policies, training, behavior and war tactics, be famous and will be calm in his doings.

25-30. JUPITER IN ARIES/SCORPIO IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Jupiter occupies Aries/Scorpio at birth and is aspected by the Sun, the native will be charitable, will be truthful, will have famous sons, be very fortunate and will have abundant hair on the body.

If Jupiter occupies Aries/Scorpio and is aspected by the Moon, the native will be a historical and poetical writer, will be endowed with many precious stones, be dear to women, be a king and be highly learned.

If Jupiter occupies Aries/Scorpio and is aspected by Mars, one is of royal scion, will be valorous, fierce, endowed with knowledge of politics, be modest, affluent and will have a disobedient wife and disobedient servants.

If Jupiter occupies Aries/Scorpio and is aspected by Mercury, the native will be a liar, be crafty, sinful, will be skillful in detecting other's defects, will serve others, be grateful, be modest and be not outspoken.

If Jupiter occupies Aries/Scorpio and is aspected by Venus, one will be very happy in respect of residences, sleeping comforts, robes, scents, garlands, ornaments and wife and be very timid.

If Jupiter occupies Aries/Scorpio and is aspected by Saturn, the subject will be dirty, miserly, sharp, adventurous, amiable, famous and will not have lasting children and friendship.

31-36. JUPITER IN TAURUS/LIBRA IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Jupiter occupies a House of Venus at birth and is aspected by the Sun, one will be endowed with attendants and quadrupeds. will wander verily, will have a long body, be learned and be a king's minister.

If Jupiter occupies a House of Venus and is aspected by the Moon, the native will be abundantly rich, be very calm, Sweet, be dear to mother and wife and will enjoy much pleasures.

If Jupiter occupies a House of Venus and is aspected by Mars, the native will be dear to the fair sex, be learned, courageous, affluent, happy and be of royal Scion.

If Jupiter occupies a House of Venus and is aspected by Mercury, the native will be learned, Skillful, sweet, fortunate, endowed with riches, be highly virtuous and be splendourous.

If Jupiter occupies a House of Venus and is aspected by Venus, the native will be very attractive, affluent, will wear excellent ornaments, be merciful and will enjoy excellent sleeping comforts and excellent robes.

If Jupiter occupies a House of Venus and is aspected by Saturn, the native will be a scholar, will be endowed with abundant wealth and corns, be excellent among the people of his village/town, be dirty, ugly and be devoid of wife.

37-42. JUPITER IN MERCURY'S HOUSE AND IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Jupiter occupies Gemini/Virgo and is aspected by the Sun at birth, one will be great, important in his village be a householder and will be endowed with wife, sons and money.

If Jupiter occupies Gemini/Virgo and is aspected by the Moon, the native will be affluent, dear to mother, fortunate, happy, will have wife and sons and be incomparable.

If Jupiter occupies Gemini/Virgo and is aspected by Mars, one will be easily successful at all times, be ugly, rich and be amiable to all.

If Jupiter occupies Gemini/Virgo and is aspected by Mercury, one will be a skillful astrologer, will have many children and wives and will be exponent of many aphorisms and precepts and speak with great excellence.

If Jupiter occupies Gemini/Virgo and is aspected by Venus, the native will undertake acts of temple construction, will visit prostitutes and will win women's hearts.

If Jupiter occupies Gemini/Virgo and is aspected by Saturn, the native will be the head of a group, state, or village and be beautiful.

43-48. JUPITER IN CANCER IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Jupiter occupies Cancer at birth and is aspected by the Sun, native will be famous, be ahead of others and will (in the beginning) be devoid of happiness, wealth and wife, all of which will be acquired by him later.

If Jupiter occupies Gemini/Virgo and is aspected by the Moon, the native will be very rich, splendourous, be a king, will enjoy abundant wealth and conveyances and will have excellent wife and sons.

If Jupiter occupies Gemini/Virgo and is aspected by Mars, one will marry in the boyhood itself, will be endowed with gold and ornaments, be learned, valorous and will have a wounded physique.

If Jupiter occupies Gemini/Virgo and is aspected by Mercury, one will be endowed with relatives and friends, be rich, will promote quarrels, be bereft of sins, be a minister and be trustworthy.

If Jupiter occupies Gemini/Virgo and is aspected by Venus, one will have many wives, extraordinary riches, various ornaments, be happy and fortunate.

If Jupiter occupies Gemini/Virgo and is aspected by Saturn, one will be important in his village, or in the Army, or in his town, be talkative, be very affluent, garrulous and will enjoy pleasures in old age.

49-54. JUPITER IN LEO ASPECTED BY OTHERS. If at birth Jupiter is in Leo and is aspected by the Sun, one will be dear to good men, be famous, be a king, be extremely affluent and virtuous.

If Jupiter is in Leo and is aspected by the Moon, the native will be very beautiful, dirty, will be very rich through the fortunes of his wife and will conquer his five senses.

If Jupiter is in Leo and is aspected by Mars, the native will honour elders at all times, will perform distinguished acts, be very skillful, pure, adventurous and cruel.

If Jupiter is in Leo and is aspected by Mercury, the native will have knowledge of civil works of building construction, will be endowed with profane knowledge, be virtuous, be a sweet speaker, be a minister and be highly learned.

If Jupiter is in Leo and is aspected by Venus, the native will be dear to females, be fortunate, will receive royal honours and be very strong.

If Jupiter is in Leo and is aspected by Saturn, one will be garrulous, be an eloquent speaker, be devoid of happiness, be sharp and will have mean children and mean wife.

55-60. JUPITER IN OWN HOUSE AND IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Jupiter is posited in Sagittarius/Pisces at birth and is aspected by the Sun, the native will be inimical to the king and will be miserable being bereft of wealth and relatives.

If Jupiter is posited in Sagittarius/Pisces and is aspected by the Moon, the native will enjoy many kinds of happiness, be very fortunate in respect of wife and will have the pride of honour, wealth and possessions.

If Jupiter is posited in Sagittarius/Pisces and is aspected by Mars, one will be injured in war, be cruel, will cause torture, will harm others and will lose children.

If Jupiter is posited in Sagittarius/Pisces and is aspected by Mercury, the native will be a minister, or a king, will be happy with wealth, fortunes and progeny and will enjoy all kinds of delights.

If Jupiter is posited in Sagittarius/Pisces and is aspected by Venus, the native will be happy, learned, be devoid of blemishes, be long-lived, fortunate and will be blessed by Goddess Lakshmi.

If Jupiter is posited in Sagittarius/Pisces and is aspected by Saturn, the native will be dirty, will be fear-stricken, be neglected by the people of his village/town and be devoid of happiness, pleasures and virtues.

61-66. JUPITER IN A HOUSE OF SATURN IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Jupiter is in a House of Saturn at birth and is aspected by the Sun, one will be learned, be a king, be rich by birth, will enjoy various kinds of pleasures and be very courageous.

If Jupiter is in a House of Saturn and is aspected by the Moon, the native will be devoted to his parents, be superior by birth, be learned rich, virtuous and very charitable.

If Jupiter is in a House of Saturn and is aspected by Mars, one will be valorous, be an Army chief with the king, splendourous, well-dressed, famous and honoured.

If Jupiter is in a House of Saturn and is aspected by Mercury, one will be highly libidinous, important among his folk, rich by conveyances and wealth, famous and will have many friends.

If Jupiter is in a House of Saturn and is aspected by Venus, the native will be endowed with food, drinks, excellent residence, sleeping comforts, wealth, conveyances, excellent wife, ornaments and robes.

If Jupiter is in a House of Saturn and is aspected by Saturn, the native will be endowed with incomparable learning, be supreme, be a king of his country, be rich with attendants and quadrupeds and will enjoy pleasures.

*Thus ends the 27<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled Effects of Jupiter in Various Signs in Kalyana Varma's Saravali*

## **Ch. 28. Effects of Venus in Various Signs**



1-2. Should Venus be in Aries at birth, one will be night-blind, will have many blemishes, be inimical, will join other housewives, will visit whores, will move in forests and hills, will be imprisoned on account of women, be base, hard in disposition, be an Army chief, or chief of men, be not reliable and be eminent.

3-4. VENUS IN TAURUS. Should Venus at birth be in Taurus, one will be endowed with many wives and gems, be an agriculturist, will possess scents, garlands and robes, will live on account of cows, be charitable, will maintain his relatives, will have good appearance, will be learned in many branches, will give away many things, will help the living beings and be a principal person.

5-6. Should Venus occupy Gemini at birth, one will be famous in sciences and Śāstras, be beautiful, libidinous, be skillful in writing and in poetry, be dear to good people, will derive wealth through music and dances, will have many friends, will honour Gods and Brahmins and be firm in friendship.

7-8. If Venus occupies Cancer at the time of one's birth, he will be wise, virtuous, learned, strong, soft, chief among men, will have desired happiness and wealth, be good-looking, just, very much troubled on account of women and wine and will be miserable with family troubles.

9-10. If Venus occupies Leo at birth, the native will respect women, will enjoy wealth and happiness, will have less virility, be dear to relatives, be miserable in spite of his happiness, will help others, will respect Brahmins, elders and preceptors and will be devoid of much discrimination.

11-12. Should Venus be in Virgo, the native will not be quite discriminative, be soft in disposition, be skillful, will be helpful to others, will speak sweetly, will earn money through several sources, will cohabit with bad women, be mean, be devoid of happiness and pleasures, will beget more daughters and less sons, will visit shrines and be a scholar in an assembly.

13-14. VENUS IN LIBRA. If Venus occupies Libra, the native will acquire hard-earned money, be valorous, endowed with superior robes etc., interested in living in foreign countries, will protect his own people, be skillful in his duties, rich, meritorious, famous by honouring Gods and Brahmins, be a scholar and be fortunate.

15-16. If Venus occupies Scorpio, the subject will be jealous, be very malicious, be not religious, be argumentative, be crafty, be not attached to brothers, be not fortunate, will be troubled by enemies, be distressed, will be inimical to unchaste women, be skillful in killing, will incur heavy debts, will suffer penury, be proud and will contract venereal diseases.

17-18. One, who has Venus in Sagittarius will be endowed with good results accruing out of virtues, dutifulness and wealth, be dear to all people, be splendourous, be an excellent personage, will shine like the Sun before his family members, be a scholar, will be endowed with cows, be fond of decoration, will enjoy wealth, wife and fortunes, be a king's minister, be skillful, will have a stout and long physique and be respected by all.

19-20. VENUS IN CAPRICORN. If Venus occupies Capricorn at birth, one will be miserable due to heavy expenses, will have an emaciated body, will be fond of aged women, will suffer from heart diseases, be miserly in the matter of money, be a liar, be skillful in cheating, be a

eunuch, be devoid of (good) acts, interested in others' work, very distressed, be a dunce and will, however, endure misery.

21-22. Should Venus be in Aquarius, one will suffer from fear and excitement, be not successful in undertakings, will go to other women, be not virtuous, be inimical to elders and to his children, be bereft of ablutions, like bathing and will not be endowed with (good) robes, ornaments etc. and be dirty.

23-24. VENUS IN PISCES. If Venus is posited in Pisces at birth, one will be courteous, liberal, virtuous, very wealthy, will destroy enemies, be famous in the world, excellent, distinguished, dear to king, be endowed with good speech and wisdom, be liberal, will derive wealth and respect from the virtuous, will keep up his promise, will maintain his family members and be endowed with knowledge.

25-30. VENUS IN ARIES OR SCORPIO IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. Should Venus occupy Aries/Scorpio at birth and is in aspect to the Sun, one will be miserable on account of women and will lose wealth and happiness on account of them, will be a king and be learned.

If Venus is in Aries, or Scorpio and is aspected by the Moon, one will be imprisoned, very fickle-minded, be libidinous, will marry a base lady and will be bereft of children.

If Venus is in Aries, or Scorpio and is aspected by Mars, one will be devoid of wealth, honour and happiness, will do others' jobs and will perform dirty jobs.

If Venus is in Aries, or Scorpio and is aspected by Mercury, one will be foolish, profligate, unworthy, be not in good terms with his own relatives, be immodest, thievish, mean and cruel.

If Venus is in Aries, or Scorpio and is aspected by Jupiter, one will be endowed with beautiful eyes, will have a charitable wife, will possess a beautiful and long body and will have many sons.

If Venus is in Aries, or Scorpio and is aspected by Saturn, one will be very dirty, lazy and wandering-natured, will serve others and be a thief.

31-36. VENUS IN OWN HOUSE IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. Should Venus at birth occupy Taurus/Libra and is aspected by the Sun, the person will acquire an excellent wife and abundant wealth, will become a great man and will be subdued by women.

If Venus is in Taurus, or Libra and is aspected by the Moon, it indicates, that one is born of an excellent mother, will be endowed with happiness, wealth, respect and sons, will have excellence and be splendourous.

If Venus is in Taurus, or Libra and is aspected by Mars, one will marry a bad female, will lose home and wealth on account of females and be sensuous.

If Venus is in Taurus, or Libra and is aspected by Mercury, one will be splendourous, sweet, fortunate, happy, bold, wise and virtuous and will possess distinguished strength.

If Venus is in Taurus, or Libra and is aspected by Jupiter, one will be endowed with wife, sons, abodes, conveyances, riches etc. and will achieve desired objects.

If Venus is in Taurus, or Libra and is aspected by Saturn, one will have little happiness, little wealth, will be reprobate, will marry a mean lady and will suffer from diseases.

37-42. VENUS IN GEMINI/VIRGO IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Venus is in Gemini/Virgo and aspected by the Sun, one will be well disposed towards the king, his own mother and wife, be learned and rich.

If Venus is in Gemini, or Virgo and is aspected by the Moon, one will have dark eyes, beautiful hair, be endowed with sleeping comforts, conveyances etc., be splendourous, beautiful in appearance and be fortunate.

If Venus is in Gemini, or Virgo and is aspected by Mars, one will be highly sensuous, be fortunate and will destroy his wealth through women.

If Venus is in Gemini, or Virgo and is aspected by Mercury, one will be learned, sweet in disposition, wealthy and endowed with conveyances and children, be fortunate and be leader of men, or be a king.

If Venus is in Gemini, or Virgo and is aspected by Jupiter, one will be highly happy, be radiant, courageous, learned and be a preceptor.

If Venus is in Gemini, or Virgo and is aspected by Saturn, one will be very miserable, insulted, fickle-minded, green-eyed and be a dunce.

43-48. VENUS IN CANCER IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Venus is in Cancer and aspected by the Sun, the native's wife will be attached to her duties, will possess a spotless body, will be a king's daughter, (i.e. she will be of a rich heritage), one short-tempered and will be endowed with wealth.

If Venus is in Cancer and is aspected by the Moon, one will keep his step-mother happy, will have a daughter first and later on many sons, be happy, fortunate and beautiful.

If Venus is in Cancer and is aspected by Mars, one will be skillful in arts, be very rich, will suffer on account of women, be fortunate and will promote the cause of his relatives.

If Venus is in Cancer and is aspected by Mercury, one will marry a learned woman, will suffer miseries on account of his relatives, will wander, be wealthy and learned.

If Venus is in Cancer and is aspected by Jupiter, one will be endowed with many servants, sons, happiness, relatives and friends and be dear to king.

If Venus is in Cancer and is aspected by Saturn, one will be subdued by women, be poor, base, ugly, fickle-minded and unhappy.

49-54. VENUS IN LEO IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Venus occupies Leo at the time of birth and is aspected by the Sun, one will be jealous, be dear to the fair sex, libidinous will acquire money through women and will possess elephants.

If Venus is in Leo and is aspected by the Moon, one will present obsequial water to his step mother, will be miserable on account of women, be rich and will have various kinds of mental disposition (i.e. be infirm in disposition).

If Venus is in Leo and is aspected by Mars, one will be a royal person, be famous, dear to women, be affluent, fortunate and be attached to other's wives.

If Venus is in Leo and is aspected by Mercury, one will be ever engaged in earning, be miserly in disposition, be addicted to women, will join other's wives, be courageous, crafty, false and wealthy.

If Venus is in Leo and is aspected by Jupiter, one will be endowed with conveyances, wealth and servants, will marry many women and be a king's minister.

If Venus is in Leo and is aspected by Saturn, one will be a king, or equal to a king, be famous, will have abundant wealth and conveyances, will marry a prostitute (or a widow), be beautiful in appearance and be miserable.

55-60. VENUS IN SAGITTARIUS/PISCES IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Venus occupies Sagittarius/Pisces at birth and aspected by the Sun, one will be very short tempered, learned, wealthy, be liked by all and will go to foreign countries.

If Venus is in Sagittarius, or Pisces and is aspected by the Moon, one will be famous, be kingly, will eat rich food, be distinguished and will possess incomparable strength.

If Venus is in Sagittarius, or Pisces and is aspected by Mars, one will be very much ill-disposed towards women, will be both happy and miserable, be rich and will possess cows.

If Venus is in Sagittarius, or Pisces and is aspected by Mercury, one will be endowed with all kinds of robes, ornaments, foods and drinks and will possess plenty of money and horses and cows, will possess many wives and many sons, be happy and be very wealthy.

If Venus is in Sagittarius, or Pisces and is aspected by Saturn, one will be always amassing financial gains, be happy, will enjoy pleasures and abundant wealth and be fortunate.

61-66. VENUS IN SATURN'S HOUSE IN ASPECTS TO OTHERS. Should Venus be in Capricorn/Aquarius and be in aspect to the Sun, the native will be firm, very dear to females, very wealthy, very happy and truthful and be courageous.

If Venus is in Capricorn, or Aquarius and is aspected by the Moon, one will be very splendidous, very valorous, very affluent and fortunate.

If Venus is in Capricorn, or Aquarius and is aspected by Mars, one will lose his spouse, will suffer many evils and diseases, will undergo difficulties and later on be happy.

If Venus is in Capricorn, or Aquarius and is aspected by Mercury, one will be learned, rich, skillful in sacred precepts, highly scholastic, truthful and happy.

If Venus is in Capricorn, or Aquarius and is aspected by Jupiter, one will enjoy robes and garlands, be beautiful, will be skillful in music and musical instruments and will possess a good wife.

If Venus is in Capricorn, or Aquarius and is aspected by Saturn, one will be endowed with servants, conveyances and wealth, be dirty and will possess a black, beautiful and broad physique.

*Thus ends the 28<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled Effects of Venus in Various Signs in Kalyana Varma's Saravali*

## **Ch. 29. Effects of Saturn in Various Rāśis**

1-2. SATURN IN ARIES. If Saturn occupies Aries at the time of one's birth one will be miserable due to his vices and hard labor, be deceitful will hate his relatives, be blameworthy, garrulous, reprobated, poor, bad in appearance, ill-tempered, inimical to his people, will do base acts, be jealous and sinful.

3-4. If Saturn occupies Taurus at the time of one's birth, he will be bereft of wealth, be a servant, will speak undesirable words, be untruthful, will win the hearts of old women, will have bad friends, will be addicted to women, will serve other women, be not outspoken, will have strong sight, be related to numerous assignments and be a fool.

5-6. If Saturn occupies Gemini, one will contract debts and imprisonments, will toil, will have vanity in disposition will consecrate by hymns and prayers, be bereft of virtues, be always in hide-out, be libidinous, cunning, wicked and fond of wandering and of sports.

7-8. SATURN IN CANCER. If Saturn is in Cancer, one will possess a beloved wife, be devoid of wealth in boyhood, will suffer many diseases, be learned, motherless, soft-spoken, distinguished in acts, will always contract diseases, will trouble others, be inimical to relatives, crooked, be kingly in his mid-life and will enjoy growing pleasures.

9-10. SATURN IN LEO. If Saturn occupies Leo, one will be interested in writing and reading, be skillful, be disdained, devoid of virtues and wife, will live by servitude, be devoid of his own men and happiness, be interested in doing base acts, ill-tempered, be mad with (undue) desires, will carry loads, will toil hard and will have a wrinkled body.

11-12. SATURN IN VIRGO. If Saturn occupies Virgo at birth the subject will resemble a eunuch, be very crafty, will depend on others for food, be addicted to prostitutes, will have a few friends, be unacquainted with arts, be desirous of indulging in ugly acts, will possess sons and wealth, be indolent, helpful to others, will intent upon spoiling virgins and be cautious in his actions.

13-14. Saturn posited in Libra at birth indicates, that the subject will be rich, soft-spoken, will earn money and honours from foreign countries, be a king, or a scholar, will have his wealth protected by his relatives, be senior in the circle, will attain a high status owing to his gracious speech in an assemblage, be good and will join corrupt female dancers and prostitutes.

15-16. SATURN IN SCORPIO. If Saturn occupies Scorpio at birth, the native will be hostile, be crooked, affected by poison and weapons, very ill-tempered, miserly, egoistic, rich,

capable of stealing others' money, averse to instruments played on festive occasions, malicious, very miserable and will face destruction, misery and diseases.

17-18. SATURN IN SAGITTARIUS. If Saturn occupies Sagittarius, one will be skillful in behavior, teaching, Vedic meanings, learning and denotation, (i.e. he will be best placed in these respects), be famous due to virtuous children, family profession and his own virtues, will enjoy excellent affluence in his old age, will speak less, will have many names and be soft in disposition.

19-20. If Saturn is posited at birth in Capricorn, the native will lord over the lands of others' females, will be endowed with Vedic knowledge, virtues and knowledge of many branches of fine arts, be excellent among his caste-men, be honourable, will respect others, be famous, be interested in bathing and decoration, will be skillful in performance, will live in foreign places, be courageous and be polite in behavior.

21-22. If Saturn is in Aquarius, the native will be a great liar, be eminent, be addicted to women and wine, be wicked, crafty, will fall prey to evil friendship, be very ill-tempered, be averse to knowledge, conversation and traditional law, be addicted to other women, be harsh in speech and will attempt at many undertakings.

23-24. SATURN IN PISCES. If Saturn occupies Pisces at birth, one will be fond of Sacrifices and arts, be chief among his relatives and friends, be calm, will have increasing wealth, be skillful in policy-making, be capable of diamond testing, be virtuous, modest and will later on acquire an authoritative position.

25-30. SATURN IN ARIES/SCORPIO IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Saturn occupies a Rāśi of Mars and is aspected by the Sun, one will be interested in agriculture, be very affluent, be endowed with cows, buffaloes and horses, be fortunate and industrious.

If Saturn is in Aries, or Scorpio and is aspected by the Moon, one will be fickle minded, base, will join mean and ugly women and be devoid of happiness and wealth.

If Saturn is in Aries, or Scorpio and is aspected by Mars, one will kill animals, be base, be a leader of robbers, be famous and be fond of (joining other) women, meat and wine.

If Saturn is in Aries, or Scorpio and is aspected by Mercury, one will be untruthful, not virtuous, will eat much, be a famous thief and be devoid of happiness and riches.

If Saturn is in Aries, or Scorpio and is aspected by Jupiter, one will be endowed with happiness, wealth and fortune, be a king's minister and be chief.

If Saturn is in Aries, or Scorpio and is aspected by Venus, one will be quite unsteady in disposition, very ugly, will join other women and courtesans and be bereft of pleasures.

31-36. SATURN IN TAURUS/LIBRA IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. Should Saturn be in a Sign of Venus and is aspected by the Sun, the native will be clear in speech, will lose wealth, be a scholar, will eat in other's houses and be weak in constitution.

If Saturn is in Taurus, or Libra and is aspected by the Moon, one will gain wealth through women, will be honoured by ministers of kings, be dear to women and be endowed with family.

If Saturn is in Taurus, or Libra and is aspected by Mars, one will be skillful in war preparations, but will be away from war, will speak much and be endowed with wealth and family.

If Saturn is in Taurus, or Libra and is aspected by Mercury one will always be jocularly disposed, be equal to a neuter, will serve females and be base.

If Saturn is in Taurus, or Libra and is aspected by Jupiter, one will share happiness and misery of others, will do others' jobs, be dear to people, charitable and industrious.

If Saturn is in Taurus, or Libra and is aspected by Venus, one will be happy on account of women and wine (i.e. will enjoy these), be endowed with gems, be very strong and be dear to the king.

37-42. SATURN IN GEMINI/VIRGO AND IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Saturn occupies a Rāśi of Mercury at birth and is aspected by the Sun, the native will be devoid of happiness and wealth, be virtuous, bereft of anger, will endure difficulties and be valorous.

If Saturn is in Gemini, or Virgo and is aspected by the Moon, one will be equal to a king, will possess a bright physique, will earn wealth and honour through women and will do women's jobs.

If Saturn is in Gemini, or Virgo and is aspected by Mars, one will be a famous boxer, be stupefied, will carry heavy loads and will possess an ugly body.

If Saturn is in Gemini, or Virgo and is aspected by Mercury, one will be rich, skillful in war, be a dance master, a skillful singer and an expert in arts.

If Saturn is in Gemini, or Virgo and is aspected by Jupiter, one will be trustworthy in the king's circle, will possess all kinds of (good) qualities, be liked by good men and will earn wealth through his virtues.

If Saturn is in Gemini, or Virgo and is aspected by Venus, one will be skillful in beautifying women, be a teacher of Yogas, or a saint and be dear to the fair sex.

43-48. SATURN IN CANCER IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Saturn occupies Cancer at birth and is aspected by the Sun, the native will lose his father in his very boyhood be bereft of wealth, wife and happiness, will eat bad food and be sinful.

If Saturn is in Cancer and is aspected by the Moon, one will be a source of evil to his mother, be wealthy and will be troubled by his co-born.

If Saturn is in Cancer and is aspected by Mars, one will enjoy king's wealth, be defective bodied, will possess gold and gems, be endowed with a family and will have a bad group of relatives and wife.

If Saturn is in Cancer and is aspected by Mercury, one will be hard-hearted, garrulous, will conquer his enemies, will show vanity and will do noble acts.

If Saturn is in Cancer and is aspected by Jupiter, one will be endowed with lands, houses, friends, sons, wealth, gems and wife.

If Saturn is in Cancer and is aspected by Venus, one is of a noble descent, but will be bereft of beauty, grace and happiness.

49-54. SATURN IN LEO IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Saturn occupies the Sun-owned Rāśi and is aspected by the Sun himself, the native will be devoid of wealth, happiness and nobility, will be a liar and a drunkard, will possess a bad physique, be a servant and be very miserable.

If Saturn is in Leo and is aspected by the Moon, one will enjoy abundant wealth, precious stones and women, be widely famous and be dear to the king.

If Saturn is in Leo and is aspected by Mars, one will everyday move from place to place, be unfortunate, will live in fortresses and hills, be base and be bereft of wife and sons.

If Saturn is in Leo and is aspected by Mercury, one will not be outspoken, be lazy, poor, will do females' jobs, be dirty and miserable.

If Saturn is in Leo and is aspected by Jupiter, one will be chief and rich in his town, or among his men, will be endowed with progeny and be trustworthy.

If Saturn is in Leo and is aspected by Venus, one will be averse to women, be splendourous, slow (or tardy), happy, rich and will attain a good end.

55-60. SATURN IN JUPITER'S RASHI AND IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Saturn occupies Sagittarius, or Pisces at birth, in aspect to the Sun the native will be the father of others' children and through these children he will attain wealth, name, fame and honour.

If Saturn is in Sagittarius, or Pisces and is aspected by the Moon, one will be bereft of mother, will have two names and be endowed with wife, children and wealth.

If Saturn is in Sagittarius, or Pisces and is aspected by Mars, one will be troubled by windy diseases, will dislike people, be sinful, mean, blameworthy etc.

If Saturn is in Sagittarius, or Pisces and is aspected by Mercury, one will be equal to a king, be happy, be a preceptor, be honourable, rich and fortunate.

If Saturn is in Sagittarius, or Pisces and is aspected by Jupiter, one will be a king, or equal to a king, or a minister, or an Army chief and be free from all kinds of danger.

If Saturn is in Sagittarius, or Pisces and is aspected by Venus, one will have two mothers and two fathers, will live in forests and hills, will be unsteady and be endowed with many kinds of assignments.



61-66. SATURN IN OWN HOUSE IN ASPECT TO OTHERS. If Saturn is in Capricorn/Aquarius and is aspected by the Sun, he will be sick, will have an ugly wife, will eat other's food, be miserable, wandering in nature and will carry loads.

If Saturn is in Capricorn, or Aquarius and is aspected by the Moon, one will be fickle-minded, untruthful, sinful, will not have good terms with his mother, be rich and be sorrowful due to wandering.

If Saturn is in Capricorn, or Aquarius and is aspected by Mars, one will be very valorous, famous, be superior among great men and sharp.

If Saturn is in Capricorn, or Aquarius and is aspected by Mercury, he will carry loads, be clouded in mentality (or Tamasik in disposition), be good-looking, wandering-natured, learned, be not quite wealthy and be fortunate.

If Saturn is in Capricorn, or Aquarius and is aspected by Jupiter, one will be famous for his good qualities, be a king, or be of royal scion, long-lived and be free from diseases.

If Saturn is in Capricorn, or Aquarius and is aspected by Venus, one will be rich, addicted to other women, fortunate, happy and will enjoy food and drinks.

*Thus ends the 29<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled Effects of Saturn in Various Rāśis in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 30. Effects of Planets in Bhavas**

1. In order, that the effects of physique etc. for the various human beings are understood, I explain below things relating to (various) Bhavas (of a horoscope) in a special manner.

2. The Sun in the Ascendant denotes, that the native will have less hair (on the head), be lazy in function, given to anger, will have prominent personality, be honourable, will have weak sight and coarse physique, be courageous, impatient and unkind. If the Ascendant is Cancer and is occupied by the Sun, the native will have swollen eyes, if it be Aries with Sun therein, his sight will be weak and in Leo the Sun makes him night-blind. One suffers poverty and loss of children, if the Sun occupies Libra.

3. SUN IN 2<sup>nd</sup>. If the Sun is in the 2<sup>nd</sup> Bhava, the native will be endowed with servants and quadrupeds, will suffer facial diseases, will be deprived of happiness and wealth and will lose money through royal displeasure, or through thieves.

4. Should the Sun be in 3<sup>rd</sup>, the native will be valorous, strong, will lose co-born, be dear to people, good-looking, very learned and will conquer his enemies.

5. Should the Sun be in 4<sup>th</sup>, the native will be devoid of conveyances and relatives, will suffer heart diseases, will destroy paternal house and wealth and will serve a bad king.

6. If the Sun occupies the 5<sup>th</sup>, the native will be bereft of happiness, sons and wealth, will live by husbandry, will move in hills and fortresses, be fickle-minded, scholarly, devoid of strength and be short-lived.

7. If the Sun is in 6<sup>th</sup>, the native will be very libidinous, will have powerful digestive fire (capable of digesting fast), be strong, affluent, famous for virtues and be either a king, or an Army chief.
8. If the Sun is posited in 7<sup>th</sup>, the native will be poor, insulted, will suffer bodily diseases, royal displeasures and imprisonment, will take to bad ways and will not be well-disposed to his wife.
9. If the Sun occupies the 8<sup>th</sup>, the native will have deformed eyes, be devoid of wealth and happiness, be short-lived and will suffer separation from his relatives.
10. If the Sun occupies the 9<sup>th</sup>, the native will be endowed with wealth, children and friends, will be very interested in worshipping Gods and Brahmins, will not be well-disposed towards his father and wife and be not calm.
11. Should the Sun be in 10<sup>th</sup>, the native will be extremely intelligent, rich, strong and will be endowed with conveyances, relatives and sons, will succeed in his undertakings, be valorous, unconquerable and great.
12. Should the Sun be in 11<sup>th</sup>, one will be interested in gathering money, be strong, will hate others, be devoid of servants, be himself a servant, be devoid of affection, be modest and will be successful in undertakings.
13. If the Sun is in 12<sup>th</sup> at birth, he will have a deformed physique, be one-eyed, fallen (morally), will marry a barren lady, be inimical to his father, weak and mean.
14. The Moon in the Ascendant identical with Cancer, Taurus, or Aries indicates, that the native will be liberal, beautiful, rich and enjoying pleasures greatly. The Moon in the Ascendant identical with other Signs indicates, that the native will be intensely passionate, base, deaf, distressed, dumb and will decline (in prosperity).
15. Should the Moon be in 2<sup>nd</sup>, the native will enjoy incomparable happiness and friends and be wealthy. If the said Moon be Full, the native will be very affluent and will speak less.
16. Should the Moon be in 3<sup>rd</sup>, the native will protect his co-born, be always delighted, valorous and will be endowed with learning, robes and food.
17. If the Moon be in 4<sup>th</sup>, the native will be endowed with relatives, paraphernalia and conveyances, be charitable, fond of travelling by water and will neither be very happy nor be miserable.
18. Should the Moon be in 5<sup>th</sup>, the native will be timid in disposition, will earn learning, clothes and food, will have many sons and friends, be a scholar and be passionate.
19. If the Moon be in 6<sup>th</sup>, the native will suffer stomachial diseases. If it be the weak Moon, he will be short-lived.
20. If the Moon is in 7<sup>th</sup>, the native will be amiable, happy, will possess a good physique and be sensuously disposed. If the weak Moon is in 7<sup>th</sup>, the native will be pitiable and weak.

21. If the Moon is in 8<sup>th</sup>, the native will be very intelligent, very splendourous and will suffer from diseases. If the Moon be weak, he will be short-lived.
22. If the Moon is in 9<sup>th</sup>, the native will be devoted to divine and paternal assignments, will be endowed with happiness, wealth, intelligence and sons and will attract the fair sex.
23. If the Moon occupies the 10<sup>th</sup>, the native will not suffer grief, be dutiful, successful in his undertakings, affluent, pure, very strong, valorous and charitable.
24. Should the Moon occupy the 11<sup>th</sup>, the native will be wealthy, will have many sons, be long-lived, will have attendants to serve, be intelligent, sharp, valorous and splendourous.
25. If the Moon occupies the 12<sup>th</sup>, the native will be odious, fallen in moral sense, mean, will suffer eye diseases, be indolent, distressed (deformed), is born of other's loins and will be insulted at all times.
26. If Mars occupies the Ascendant, the native will be cruel, adventurous, dull-witted, short-lived, honourable, courageous, will have an injured physique, be attractive in appearance and fickle-minded.
27. If Mars occupies the 2<sup>nd</sup>, the native will be poor, will eat bad food, will possess an ugly face, will join bad men and be bereft of learning.
28. If Mars be in 3<sup>rd</sup>, the native will be courageous, unconquerable, bereft of co-born, be delighted, will have all virtues and be famous.
29. If Mars is posited in 4<sup>th</sup>, the native will be devoid of relatives, paraphernalia and conveyances, be very miserable, will live in others' houses and be distressed.
30. If Mars occupies the 5<sup>th</sup>, the native will be devoid of happiness, wealth and sons, be fickle-minded, be a talebearer, will incur evils, be wicked, distressed and mean.
31. If Mars occupies the 6<sup>th</sup>, the native will be highly libidinous, will have powerful digestive fire, be beautiful, tall, strong and great among his relatives.
32. If Mars is posited in 7<sup>th</sup>, the native will lose his wife, will suffer from diseases, will take to bad ways, be miserable, sinful, devoid of wealth, distressed and emaciated.
33. If Mars occupies the 8<sup>th</sup>, the native will suffer from diseases, be short-lived, will possess an ugly, or deformed body, will do base acts and will suffer grief.
34. If Mars occupies the 9<sup>th</sup>, the native will not be skillful in acts, be odious, will kill living beings, be not virtuous, be very sinful and honoured by the king.
35. If Mars occupies the 10<sup>th</sup>, the native will be proficient in his acts, be valorous, unconquerable, will serve important people, be endowed with sons and happiness and be very courageous.
36. If Mars occupies the 11<sup>th</sup>, the native will be virtuous, happy, courageous, endowed with wealth, grains and sons and be devoid of sorrow.

37. Should Mars be in 12<sup>th</sup>, the native will have diseased eyes, will fall in moral sense, will kill his wife, be a talebearer, be fierce and will contract humility and imprisonment.
38. Should Mercury occupy the Ascendant, the native will have a flawless physique, be intelligent, will know proper (beneficial) place and time, be well-versed in poetry and mathematics, be a skillful and sweet speaker and be long-lived.
39. If Mercury is in the 2<sup>nd</sup>, the native will earn wealth through his own wisdom, will enjoy food and drinks, be auspicious in speech and will have good course of conduct.
40. If Mercury occupies the 3<sup>rd</sup>, the native will always toil hard, be devoid of near and dear, skillful, endowed with co-born, very cunning and fickle-minded.
41. If Mercury is in 4<sup>th</sup>, the native will be endowed with money and relatives, be fortunate, will have conveyances, all paraphernalia and relatives and be very learned.
42. If Mercury occupies the 5<sup>th</sup>, the native will be an expert in Mantras (sacred spells) and Abhicāra (malevolent spells), will have many sons, be endowed with learning, happiness and efficacy and be delighted.
43. If Mercury occupies the 6<sup>th</sup>, the native will always be successful in litigations and disputes, will contract diseases, be indolent, not given to anger, be harsh in speech and much insulted.
44. If Mercury is in 7<sup>th</sup>, the native's wife will be very learned, beautiful in appearance, will not be of good descent, will promote quarrels and be very affluent. The native himself will be very great.
45. If Mercury occupies the 8<sup>th</sup>, the native will win famous names (titles), be strong, long-lived, will support his family and be equal to a king, or will become a justice.
46. If Mercury occupies the 9<sup>th</sup>, the native will be very affluent, scholarly, of good conduct/habits, be eloquent in speech, skillful of a great order and be virtuous.
47. If Mercury occupies the 10<sup>th</sup>, the native will possess distinguished intelligence, will perform distinguished acts, will attain fruition in undertakings, be very learned, courageous, strong and will be endowed with various kinds of ornaments.
48. If Mercury occupies the 11<sup>th</sup>, the native will be rich, be an amicable worker, be learned, happy and endowed with wide enjoyments, be long-lived and famous.
49. Should Mercury be in the 12<sup>th</sup>, the native will be able to keep up his promise, be indolent, be humiliated, be a good speaker, be learned, pitiable and cruel.
50. If Jupiter occupies the 1<sup>st</sup>, the native will be attractive in appearance, energetic, long-lived, will act after assessing consequences, be learned, courageous and great.
51. Jupiter in the 2<sup>nd</sup>. If Jupiter occupies the 2<sup>nd</sup>, the native will be rich, will enjoy good food, be an eloquent speaker, be fortunate, be charitable and will have a beautiful body and face.

52. If Jupiter occupies the 3<sup>rd</sup>, the native will be greatly humiliated, be vile, ever successful, will have digestive deficiencies, be defeated by women and be sinful in acts.
53. If Jupiter occupies the 4<sup>th</sup>, the native will be endowed with relatives, paraphernalia, conveyance, happiness, intelligence, pleasures and wealth, be great and be a source of misery to his enemies.
54. If Jupiter occupies the 5<sup>th</sup>, the native will have abundant happiness, many sons and friends, be learned, courageous, wealthy and will always be happy.
55. If Jupiter is in the 6<sup>th</sup>, the native will lack digestive fire and masculine virile, be humiliated, weak, indolent, will become famous on account of females, will destroy his enemies and be widely famous.
56. If Jupiter occupies the 7<sup>th</sup>, the native will be charming, will acquire a beautiful wife, be greater than his father, be an eloquent speaker, a poet, a superior person and be learned and famous.
57. If Jupiter occupies the 8<sup>th</sup>, the native will be insulted, long-lived, be a servant, will serve his own people, be pitiable and will have union with dirty women.
58. If Jupiter is in 9<sup>th</sup>, the native will be attached to divine and paternal duties, be learned, fortunate, be a king's minister, or a leader and be chief.
59. If Jupiter occupies the 10<sup>th</sup>, the native will attain successful beginning in his undertaking, be honourable, effortful and will be endowed with abundant welfare, happiness, wealth, relatives, conveyances and fame.
60. If Jupiter occupies the 11<sup>th</sup>, the native will enjoy many gains, many conveyances and many servants, be virtuous, but will have limited education and few sons.
61. If Jupiter occupies the 12<sup>th</sup>, the native will be indolent, odious, be devoid of speech and luck and will be in all probability in servitude.
62. If Venus is in Ascendant, the native will possess beautiful eyes, face and physique, be happy, long-lived, timid and attractive to females.
63. If Venus is in the 2<sup>nd</sup>, the native will enjoy abundant food, drinks and wealth, will derive excellent pleasures, be endowed with good speech and will amass great wealth.
64. If Venus occupies the 3<sup>rd</sup>, the native will be happy, rich, conquered by women, be vile, little enthusiastic and will be bereft of luck and paraphernalia.
65. If Venus occupies the 4<sup>th</sup>, the native will be endowed with relatives, friends and happiness, be splendourous, will have conveyances and paraphernalia, be beautiful, rich and fortunate.
66. If Venus is posited in the 5<sup>th</sup>, the native will be endowed with happiness, sons and friends, be fond of sexual union, be very affluent, full of everything and be a minister, or a justice.

67. If Venus occupies the 6<sup>th</sup>, the native will greatly dislike his wife, will have many foes, be devoid of wealth, be very much startled and be mean.

68. If Venus occupies the 7<sup>th</sup>, the native will be very beautiful, be happy with his wife, will enjoy great riches, be devoid of quarrels and be fortunate.

69. If Venus is in the 8<sup>th</sup>, the native will be long-lived, will enjoy incomparable happiness, be very rich, be equal to a king and moment after moment will feel delighted.

70. If Venus occupies the 9<sup>th</sup>, the native will possess a spotless and broad physique, be endowed with wealth, charitable, wife, sexual pleasures and friendship and will honour Gods, guests and preceptors/elders.

71. Should Venus occupy the 10<sup>th</sup>, the native will earn success in litigations and will be endowed with happiness, sexual unions, honour, wealth, fame and great wisdom.

72. If Venus is positioned in 11<sup>th</sup>, the native will have obedient servants, be bereft of all kinds of misery and will gain abundantly.

73. Should Venus be in 12<sup>th</sup>, the native will be indolent, happy, corpulent, fallen in moral sense, will eat cleansed food, will be skillful in providing sleeping comforts and attendants and will be won over by women.

74. If Saturn happens to be in the Ascendant identical with exaltation, or own House, the native will equal a king in status, or will head a country, or city. If Saturn is in the Ascendant in other Rāśis, then his own, or exaltation Rāśi, the planet will give misery in boyhood, dirty disposition and indolence.

75. If Saturn occupies the 2<sup>nd</sup>, the native will have an ugly face, will enjoy worldly prosperity, be devoid of his own men, will render justice, will later on (in the course of his life) go to other countries and will earn money and conveyances.

76. If Saturn occupies the 3<sup>rd</sup>, the native will be dark in complexion, will maintain physical cleanliness, be base, will have indolent attendants, be courageous, charitable and will have great intelligence.

77. SATURN IN THE 4<sup>th</sup>. If Saturn occupies the 4<sup>th</sup> Bhava, the native will suffer heart disease, or be broken-hearted, be devoid of relatives, conveyances, wealth, intelligence and happiness, will suffer sickness in boyhood and will have (prominent) nails and hair.

78. SATURN IN THE 5<sup>th</sup>. Should Saturn occupy the 5<sup>th</sup> Bhava, the native will be bereft of happiness, sons, friends, intelligence and kindness, be agitated and be poor.

79. If Saturn occupies the 6<sup>th</sup>, the native will be very licentious, be beautiful, courageous, will eat abundantly, be crooked and will conquer many of his enemies.

80. If Saturn is posited in the 7<sup>th</sup>, the native will always be subjected to ill health, will lose his wife, be bereft of wealth, will present himself ugly, be sinful and will do very mean acts.

81. If Saturn occupies the 8<sup>th</sup>, the native will suffer from leprosy and fistula in the anus, or pudendum, will have short life and will fail in his undertakings.

82. If Saturn occupies the 9<sup>th</sup>, the native will be devoid of religious merits, will not have much wealth, be bereft of co-born, sons and happiness and will cause sorrow to others.

83. If Saturn occupies the 10<sup>th</sup>, the native will be wealthy, learned, valorous and be a minister, or a justice, or be the leader of a group, city, or village.

84. If Saturn occupies the 11<sup>th</sup>, the native will be long-lived, endowed with lasting riches, be courageous, will have knowledge of arts, be devoid of sickness and be endowed with money, people and wealth.

85. If Saturn occupies the 12<sup>th</sup>, the native will be distressed, fallen in moral sense, talkative, will have defective eyesight, be unkind, shameless, will spend much and be insulted.

86-81. If malefics occupy various Bhavas (other than 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup>), they bring harm to the Bhavas, while benefics increase their potency. Malefics are auspicious in evil Houses, i.e. 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup>, while benefics prove adverse in these Bhavas. According to the strength of Yogakaraka planets, their beneficial relationship, friendly/inimical aspects etc. and position in exaltation/debilitation, the (good, or bad) results of Bhavas can vary (i.e. be maximum, medium, or nil).

*Thus ends the 30<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled Effects of Planets in Bhavas in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 31. Two Planets in Angles**

1. Now explained are effects of two planet conjunctions in the Ascendant, the 4<sup>th</sup>, the 7<sup>th</sup> and the 10<sup>th</sup>.

2-5. SUN-MOON CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES. If the Sun and Moon occupy the Ascendant, the native will suffer grief regarding parents, will be devoid of honour, sons and wealth, be insulted and miserable.

If the Sun and Moon join in the 4<sup>th</sup> Bhava, the native will be deprived of relatives, happiness and sons, will suffer penury and will be a great dunce.

If the Sun and Moon join in the 7<sup>th</sup> Bhava, he will be devoid of friends and sons and be insulted by females.

If the Sun and Moon join in the 10<sup>th</sup> Bhava, he will possess a beautiful physique, be an Army chief, be endowed with the quality of Rajas, or passion, be unkind, crooked and will destroy his enemies.

6-9. SUN-MARS CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES. If the Sun and Mars join in the Ascendant, the person will be bilious, be bold in war, short-tempered, will have injured body, be cruel, crafty and harsh.

If the Sun and Mars join in the 4<sup>th</sup>, he will be devoid of relatives and wealth, be bereft of all kinds of happiness and be agitated.

If the Sun and Mars join in the 7<sup>th</sup>, he will suffer from separation from his wife, be insulted on account of females and will be fond of moving in foreign places.

If the Sun and Mars join in the 10<sup>th</sup>, the native will face failure in his undertakings, be a servant, be emotional, be a principal employee with the king and be always distressed.

10-13. SUN-MERCURY CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES. If the Sun and Mercury are in the Ascendant, the native will be very learned and garrulous, will have hard limbs, be fond of adventures, be wise and be long-lived.

If the Sun and Mercury are in the 4<sup>th</sup>, the native will be equal to a king, be famous, will keep up his promise, will be endowed with riches equal to that of Kubera (the God of Wealth in Hindu Mythology) and will have a corpulent body and crooked nose.

If the Sun and Mercury are in the 7<sup>th</sup>, the native will meet his death due to murder, or imprisonment, will not keep up his word, be a great miser, bereft of sexual pleasures and be a thief.

If the Sun and Mercury are in the 10<sup>th</sup>, he will be famous in the entire world, will own elephants and horses and be a king, provided none of these two is in debilitation.

14-17. SUN-JUPITER CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES. If the Sun and Jupiter join in the Ascendant, the native will be virtuous, be a minister, or an Army chief, or be sagely in disposition and will be endowed with learning, wealth, pleasures and fame.

If the Sun and Jupiter join in the 4<sup>th</sup>, he will be interested in Vedas, Justice and poetry, be eloquent, virtuous, fortunate and will be endowed with servants.

If the Sun and Jupiter join in the 7<sup>th</sup>, he will subdue to women out of sexual passion, will dislike his father, be endowed with gold, ruby, silver and pearls and will possess a defect-free body.

If the Sun and Jupiter join in the 10<sup>th</sup>, he will be endowed with fame, happiness, honour and wealth and will become a king though belonging to a base lineage.

18-21. SUN-VENUS CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES. If the Sun and Venus join in the Ascendant, the native will be fond of quarrels, be immodest, will take to bad conduct, be sorrowful, mean and be devoid of wealth and women.

If the Sun and Venus join in the 4<sup>th</sup>, one will serve others, be sorrowful, will fill himself with hatred towards others and will suffer penury.

One will be insulted by women, be devoid of wealth, will have a corpulent body, will wander in hills and forests, if the Sun be in the 7<sup>th</sup> along with Venus.

If the Sun and Venus join in the 10<sup>th</sup>, he will be engaged in trade, be a king's minister, be skillful in Shastras, arts etc. and will enjoy happiness of wealth and conveyances.



22-25. SUN-SATURN CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES. Should the Sun and Saturn be together in the Ascendant at birth, the native is born of a blameworthy mother, will have blameworthy conduct, or profession, will always be of dirty disposition and be sinful.

Should the Sun and Saturn be together in the 4<sup>th</sup> House, the native will be base in disposition, will be synonym of penury and poverty and will be humiliated among his relatives.

Should the Sun and Saturn be together in the 7<sup>th</sup> House, the native will be inactive (“manda” has other meanings, like stupid, foolish, tardy, indifferent, weak-brained, addicted to drinking, defective etc.), indolent, unfortunate, devoid of a female and of wealth, will hunt animals and be highly dullwitted.

Should the Sun and Saturn be together in the 10<sup>th</sup>, one will serve in low position in foreign countries (i.e. places not of his own), will earn wealth through kings sometimes, but will lose the same in theft and be always poor.

26-29. MOON-MARS CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES. The native, who has the Moon and Mars together in the Ascendant will have defects of blood, digestive fire and bile, will be a king (i.e. will be wealthy) and will be harsh.

The native, who has the Moon and Mars together in the 4<sup>th</sup> House, the native will incur grief, be devoid of wealth, happiness, progeny and relatives and be defective of some limb.

The Moon and Mars together in the 7<sup>th</sup> denotes, that the person concerned will be base, be after others' money, be garrulous, untruthful and jealous.

The Moon and Mars together in the 10<sup>th</sup> will make the person possess the wealth of Army consisting of horses, elephants and bipeds and brave.

30-33. MOON-MERCURY CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES. Should the Moon and Mercury be together in the Ascendant, the native will possess happiness, intelligence, strength, fortune and splendour, be talkative and very skillful.

Should the Moon and Mercury be together in the 4<sup>th</sup>, one will be endowed with relatives, friends, progeny, happiness, valour, gold and precious stones and be fortunate.

Should the Moon and Mercury be together in the 7<sup>th</sup>, one will be valorous, be dear to king, or be a king himself, be famous, be a great poet and be soft in disposition.

Should the Moon and Mercury be together in the 10<sup>th</sup>, the subject will be honourable, be wealthy and very famous, be a royal minister, will grieve during the last leg of his life and be devoid of relatives.

34-37. MOON-JUPITER CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES. If the Moon joins Jupiter in the Ascendant, the person concerned will be a king, will possess large and broad chest, will have many sons, friends and wives and will be endowed with a good physique and with relatives.

If the Moon joins Jupiter in the 4<sup>th</sup> indicate, that one will be a minister, or be of royal status, be endowed with happiness, relatives and great riches (or prowess) and will master many Shastras.

If the Moon joins Jupiter in the 7<sup>th</sup> will make one very learned, kingly, an expert in arts, a good businessman, dear to king, wealthy and prosperous.

If the Moon joins Jupiter in the 10<sup>th</sup> this conjunction gives learning, charitable disposition, wealth, honour and fame. Further he will be soft, will possess long arms and will be revered by all.

38-41. THE MOON-VENUS CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES. If the Moon and Venus join in the Ascendant, the native will derive happiness through association with courtesans, be splendourous, be agreeable to elders and will possess garlands, clothes and scents.

If the Moon and Venus join in the 4<sup>th</sup> will make one derive happiness through females, earn wealth through water, dear to people and enjoy abundant pleasures.

If the Moon and Venus join in the 7<sup>th</sup>, one will join many women, will not have much wealth and not many sons, be an intellectual and will leave a royal history behind.

If the Moon and Venus join in the 10<sup>th</sup> will be endowed with honour, command and riches, be a king, or a minister, be famous and will be endowed with many people.

42-45. THE MOON-SATURN CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES. If the Moon and Saturn join in the Ascendant, the native will be in servitude, be base, given to anger, be miserly, sleepy, lazy and sinful.

If the Moon and Saturn join in the 4<sup>th</sup>, one will earn through water, pearls and boats, be engaged in excavation (or in mines etc.), be excellent and agreeable to others.

If the Moon and Saturn join in the 7<sup>th</sup>, the subject will be devoid of wife, be supreme among his townsmen and be honoured by the king.

If the Moon and Saturn join in the 10<sup>th</sup>, the person concerned will win the enemies with his Army of horses, be famous, is a bad woman's son and will be head of men.

46. DISPOSITION OF THE MOON. If the Moon is conjunct benefics she will always prove beneficial.

If the Moon joins Mars/Saturn, she is always inauspicious; this does not apply to her joining Mars/Saturn in the 10<sup>th</sup> so, that the native becomes an Army chief.

47-50. MARS-MERCURY CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES. One, who has Mars and Mercury in conjunction in the Ascendant will be murderous (or cruel, or mischievous), be skillful in dealing with jobs related to fire, be a metallurgist/mineralogist, be industrious, be an ambassador (or a messenger) and will enjoy concealed/secret properties.

If Mars and Mercury are conjunct in the 4<sup>th</sup>, one will be devoid of relatives, but endowed with friends, wealth, food, pleasures and conveyances and will be discarded by his own people.

If Mars and Mercury are conjunct in the 7<sup>th</sup>, one will wander from country to country (aimlessly), will serve base people, be skillful in arguments and will lose his first wife.

If Mars and Mercury are conjunct in the 10<sup>th</sup> denotes, that the person will be an Army chief, be valorous, crafty, very cruel, dear to king and courageous.

51-54. MARS-JUPITER CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES. If Mars and Jupiter are in conjunction in the Ascendant, one will be a minister, will possess prime virtues, become famous in the front of charity and will be ever enthusiastic.

If Mars and Jupiter are in conjunction in the 4<sup>th</sup>, one will be endowed with relatives and friends, will have firm wealth, be happy, will serve the king and be devoted to the Almighty and elders.

If Mars and Jupiter are in conjunction in the 7<sup>th</sup>, one will be inclined to wander in hills, forts, water-resorts and forests, will have good relatives, be valorous and will be devoid of spouse.

If Mars and Jupiter are in conjunction in the 10<sup>th</sup> will confer kingdom, wide fame, abundant wealth and attendants and extreme skill at work.

55-58. MARS-VENUS CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES. Should Mars and Venus join in the Ascendant the native will be addicted to prostitutes, will indulge in bad acts, will lose wealth on account of females and will not live long.

If the conjunction of Venus and Mars occur in the 4<sup>th</sup>, he will be bereft of relatives, friends and progeny, will be tortured by mental pressures and will be very miserable.

Should Mars and Venus join in the 7<sup>th</sup> denotes, that he will wander after women, will have a bad history, will experience abundant grief on account of females and will possess mean conduct.

Should Mars and Venus join in the 10<sup>th</sup>, one will be a master of archery, be intelligent, be endowed with learning, wealth, robes and flowers, be famous and be a king's minister.

59-62. MARS-SATURN CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES. If Mars and Saturn are together in the Ascendant, one will be successful in wars, will hate his mother and will face curtailed longevity and declining fortunes.

If Mars and Saturn are together in the 4<sup>th</sup>, one will be bereft of food, drinks and happiness, be given up by his own men, be devoid of friends and be sinful.

If Mars and Saturn are together in the 7<sup>th</sup> indicates, that the native will be devoid of conjugal happiness and progeny, be indigent, sick, will house vices in him, be insulted by people and be a tale bearer.

If Mars and Saturn are together in the 10<sup>th</sup>, one will acquire wealth through king, but be punished for a great crime and be a liar.

63-66. MERCURY-JUPITER IN ANGLES IN CONJUNCTION. If Mercury and Jupiter be together in the Ascendant, one will have an auspicious (pleasing) appearance, will be endowed with auspicious (excellent) qualities, be learned, honoured by the king, will conquer his five senses and will enjoy conveyances, happiness and pleasures.

If Mercury and Jupiter be together in the 4<sup>th</sup>, one will be blessed with relatives, friends, happiness, females, fortune, wealth, royal favour and skill.

If Mercury and Jupiter be together in the 7<sup>th</sup> denotes, that one will obtain a virtuous wife, will destroy his enemies, will be endowed with many friends, people, wealth and prowess and will be famous on account of his father.

If Mercury and Jupiter be together in the 10<sup>th</sup>, these two planets together will make one a minister, or a king, honourable, commanding, famous, modest and interested in Vedas.

67-70. MERCURY-VENUS IN CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES. If Mercury and Venus join in the Ascendant, one will have a good physique (i.e. beautiful physique), be learned, always fortunate, be honoured by the king, be very wealthy, pious of Brahmins and Almighty and be famous.

If Mercury and Venus join in the 4<sup>th</sup>, he will be endowed with sons, friends and relatives, be fortunate, be a minister, or a king and be endowed with happiness. (Kalyana apart from meaning happiness, indicates excellence, fortune, auspiciousness etc.)

If Mercury and Venus join in the 7<sup>th</sup>, he will be surrounded with many good women, be endowed with pleasures, money and sovereignty, be happy and be dear to king.

If Mercury and Venus join in the 10<sup>th</sup>, he will be endowed with knowledge of the science of ethics, (or Policy, or Politics), be a king, be virtuous, will not patronize base men, be wealthy, will attain good beginning in his undertakings and be skillful.

71-74. MERCURY-SATURN IN ANGLES IN CONJUNCTION. If Mercury and Saturn be in conjunction in the Ascendant, one will have a dirty body, be sinful, be bereft of learning, wealth and vehicles, be short-lived and will have declining fortunes.

If Mercury and Saturn be in conjunction in the 4<sup>th</sup>, he will be devoid of drinks, food and relatives, be rejected by his own people, be foolish, devoid of friends and be sinful.

If Mercury and Saturn be in conjunction in the 7<sup>th</sup> indicates, that he will be the servant of a rich person, be foolish, will harm others, be not virtuous, be very dirty and be not truthful.

If Mercury and Saturn be in conjunction in the 10<sup>th</sup>, he will conquer the entire band of his enemies, will be endowed with relatives, friends, conveyances and wealth and will honour the Almighty and Brahmins.

75-78. JUPITER-VENUS IN ANGLES IN CONJUNCTION. With Jupiter and Venus in the Ascendant, the native even though a Brahmin by birth will on account of his preceptor's teaching become a king, or equal to a king.

With Jupiter and Venus in the 4<sup>th</sup> the native will win all his enemies, will be endowed with relatives, friends, conveyances, wealth and will honour the Almighty and Brahmins.

With Jupiter and Venus in the 7<sup>th</sup>, one will acquire a virtuous female, be endowed with precious stones and riches, will acquire happiness, fame and female issue and will procure excellent conveyances and enjoy pleasures.

With Jupiter and Venus in the 10<sup>th</sup>, he will widely command, be widely honoured and endowed, wide riches, be a king, will have many servants and be virtuous.

79-82. JUPITER-SATURN IN CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES. If Saturn and Jupiter are together in the Ascendant at birth, the native will be languid with passion (or intoxication), hard-hearted, is of a noble descent, learned, rich, will have limited happiness and be wicked.

If Saturn and Jupiter are together in the 4<sup>th</sup>, he will be a king's minister, be bereft of diseases, be successful, be endowed with relatives and friends, will have the wealth of affection (i.e. extremely affectionate) and be happy.

If Saturn and Jupiter are together in the 7<sup>th</sup>, he will lose wealth due to enmity with females, be courageous, will possess vices, be crafty, will not be endowed with pleasing appearance, will be greedy of paternal property and be foolish.

If Saturn and Jupiter are together in the 10<sup>th</sup>, he will be dear to the king, be a king himself, will have limited progeny, be in transitory (or steady) and will possess quadrupeds and conveyances.

83-86. VENUS-SATURN IN CONJUNCTION IN ANGLES. If Venus and Saturn join together in the Ascendant, one will be seeking union with all women (i.e. he will enjoy many women), will possess a splendourous body, be endowed with happiness, pleasures and wealth, will have many servants and be highly bereaved.

If Venus and Saturn join together in the 4<sup>th</sup>, he will gain abundantly through friends, be highly honoured by his relatives and will be close to the king.

If Venus and Saturn join together in the 7<sup>th</sup> denotes, that the native will be bestowed with women, precious stones, wealth, fame and sexual pleasures.

If Venus and Saturn join together in the 10<sup>th</sup>, he will be devoid of all duals (i.e. good and bad, grief and happiness, poverty and wealth etc.), will perform excellent acts and be a famous minister.

87. EFFECTS OF MORE NUMBER OF PLANETS. Similarly the effects of conjunctions of 3, 4, 5, or 6 planets in Angles should be suitably understood.

*Thus ends the 31<sup>st</sup> Ch. entitled "EFFECTS OF TWO PLANETS IN ANGLES" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 32. Ninth House And Effects Thereof**

1. Leaving aside all the other Houses, one should first analyze the House of fortune (or Bhagyasthana) for a native can not obtain benefic results without fortune. So narrated below is an account in this direction.

2. Bhagyasthana (House of fortune) is that, which is the 9<sup>th</sup> counted from the Ascendant, or from the Moon. Effects of the 9<sup>th</sup> counted from the stronger of the Ascendant and the Moon will come to pass.

3. The House occupied by the Lord of the 9<sup>th</sup> and the planet occupying the 9<sup>th</sup> will have a say on one's fortune. Their strength, or weakness will indicate the fortunes.

4. If the 9<sup>th</sup> House is aspected, or occupied by its own Lord, the native will make his fortunes in his own country. If others aspect, or join the House in question, the dawn of fortune will be elsewhere.

5. The native will be extremely lucky, if a planet lends full aspect to the 9<sup>th</sup> from the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, or Ascendant. The planet in question should be strong in the process.

6-7. JUPITER IN THE 9<sup>th</sup> AND ASPECTS THERETO. If Jupiter is placed in the 9<sup>th</sup>, the native will become a minister.

If Jupiter is in the 9<sup>th</sup> and is aspected by the Sun, one will be equal to a king.

If Jupiter is in the 9<sup>th</sup> and is aspected by the Moon one will be splendourous and will enjoy pleasures.

If Jupiter is in the 9<sup>th</sup> and is aspected by Mars, he will be endowed with gold.

If Jupiter is in the 9<sup>th</sup> and is aspected by Mercury one will be affluent.

If Jupiter is in the 9<sup>th</sup> and is aspected by Venus one will have quadrupeds, conveyances and wealth.

If Jupiter is in the 9<sup>th</sup> and is aspected by Saturn one will possess immovable properties, asses and buffaloes.

8-12. JUPITER IN THE 9<sup>th</sup> IN ASPECT TO TWO PLANETS. If the 9<sup>th</sup> House is occupied by Jupiter and aspected by both the Sun and Mars, the native will be endowed with sovereignty, precious stones, gold, courage, excellence, strength, conveyances and servants.

If the 9<sup>th</sup> House is occupied by Jupiter and aspected by both the Sun and the Moon, he will be blessed with plentifulness (of all things), be devoted to his parents, be famous, be equal to a king and will have plurality of wives.

If the Sun and Mercury jointly aspect the Jupiter in the 9<sup>th</sup>, he will be graceful, splendourous, fortunate, be endowed with an excellent wife, ornaments and wealth and will be expert in poetry and arts.

If the 9<sup>th</sup> House is occupied by Jupiter and aspected by both the Sun and Venus, one will be festive in disposition, will have (wide) social activities and will be endowed with cows, buffaloes, elephants etc.

If the Sun and Saturn aspect Jupiter in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be head of a country, town, or group, be famous, learned, virtuous, affluent and will have a tendency of accumulating.

13-16. JUPITER IN THE 9<sup>TH</sup> IN ASPECTS TO TWO PLANETS (continued). If Jupiter occupies the 9<sup>th</sup> in aspect to both Mars and the Moon, one will be an Army chief, or a minister and be endowed with various kinds of happiness.

If Jupiter occupies the 9<sup>th</sup> in aspect to both Mercury and the Moon, he will enjoy excellent houses, sleeping comforts and pleasures, be splendourous, patient and very intelligent.

If Jupiter occupies the 9<sup>th</sup> in aspect to both the Moon and Venus, he will be very rich, dutiful, valorous, attached to others' wives and be devoid of sons.

If Jupiter occupies the 9<sup>th</sup> in aspect to both the Moon and Saturn, he will be very lascivious, endowed with permanent livelihood, will live in foreign places, be argumentative, be a liar and be not virtuous.

17-22. JUPITER IN THE 9<sup>th</sup> IN ASPECT TO TWO PLANETS (continued). If Jupiter is in the 9<sup>th</sup> and is in aspect to both Mars and Mercury, one will be highly learned, very virtuous, will keep up his word and will have a pleasing appearance.

If Mars and Venus jointly aspect Jupiter in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be wealthy, learned, will live in foreign countries, be sincere, very skillful and cruel.

If Mars and Saturn jointly aspect Jupiter in the 9<sup>th</sup>, the native will be base, tale bearing, spiteful, living in foreign places and will be in the company of unsteady people.

If Mercury and Venus jointly aspect Jupiter in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be an artisan, be very virtuous, learned, fortunate, will keep up his promise and will possess a pleasing appearance.

If Mercury and Saturn jointly aspect Jupiter in the 9<sup>th</sup>, the native will be fortunate, learned, eloquent in speech, pleasing, courageous, happy and modest.

23. Jupiter in the 9<sup>th</sup> in aspect to 9<sup>th</sup> Lord will make one a king. The effects stated in connection with Jupiter's position in the 9<sup>th</sup> and aspects thereof are valid, only when no other planets (than the mentioned) aspect.

24. If all the planets aspect Jupiter posited in the 9<sup>th</sup>, the native will possess excellent guise, virtues, splendour, sovereignty and abundant riches.

25. If the 9<sup>th</sup> is occupied by a strong benefic, it confers kingdom, according to the wise, in addition to movable properties, wealth, grains, righteousness and increased longevity.

26. AFFLICTION TO THE 9<sup>th</sup>. If the 9<sup>th</sup> House gives place to a debilitated planet, or a combust planet, or a malefic planet and be without a benefic's aspect, the native will be devoid of (moral) strength, wealth and fame and be dirty.

27. If the malefic in the 9<sup>th</sup> is the owner of that House, then it proves auspicious. And with a benefic's aspect it is more auspicious.

28. If Full Moon is in the 9<sup>th</sup>, while Mars, Saturn and Mercury are strong the native is born to a king.

29. If a planet is exalted in the 9<sup>th</sup>, an excellent person is born with plentifulness of wealth and gold. And, if a benefic aspects the exalted planet in question, the native will be a supreme ruler, destroyer of the band of his enemies, will possess divine splendour and great fame.

30-35. EFFECTS OF OTHER PLANETS IN CONJUNCTION WITH THE SUN IN THE 9<sup>th</sup> HOUSE. If the Sun and the Moon are together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, the native will have a short life, will be afflicted by eye diseases, be rich fortunate and fond of quarrels.

If Mars and the Sun be together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, the native will experience many kinds of miseries, be fond of quarrels, be fierce, courageous, dear to king and be skillful.

If Mercury and the Sun are together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be skillful, miserable, will have many enemies and suffer from many diseases.

If Jupiter and the Sun be in conjunction in the 9<sup>th</sup>, the native will be endowed with wealth, will obtain abundant paternal wealth, be long-lived, very courageous and be a worthy person.

Should Venus and the Sun be together, in the 9<sup>th</sup>, he will incur diseases and will be endowed with scents, garlands, ornaments, robes and decorative articles.

If Saturn and the Sun be so placed one will be rich, will suffer from eye diseases, be fond of quarrels and be short-lived.

36-40. EFFECTS OF OTHERS JOINING THE MOON IN THE 9<sup>th</sup>. If Mars joins the Moon in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be devoid of mother (i.e. will lose his mother early), will have a deformed body and with ulcers and be wealthy.

If Mercury joins the Moon in the 9<sup>th</sup>, he will have knowledge of Shastras, be scholarly, will have some physical deformity, will be excellent among men, will talk much and be famous.

If Jupiter joins the Moon, he will be distinguished, will be fortunate, will be endowed with abundant riches, will be always happy and be courageous.

If Venus be the accompanying planet, he will suffer from diseases, will marry an unchaste lady, be plentiful, will have a step-mother and will be in a minister's custody (i.e. will serve a significant person).

Should Saturn join the Moon in the 9<sup>th</sup>, he will be devoid of moral merits, be sinful and will have a fallen mother.

41-44. EFFECTS OF MARS JOINING OTHERS IN THE 9<sup>th</sup>. If Mars be in the company of Mercury in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be chief of men, will be always emotional, be fortunate, will enjoy pleasures and be skillful in Shastras.

If it is Jupiter with whom Mars is conjunct in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be endowed with wealth and grains, be honourable, be troubled by sickness and will be pained with bodily wounds.

If Venus is joining Mars in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will live in foreign places, be argumentative, cruel, will hate women, be ungrateful and will indulge in falsehood.

If Saturn is with Mars in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be sinful, will be of dirty conduct, be interested in other housewives, be deprived of wealth and happiness and will not be with his own men.



45-47. MERCURY IN CONJUNCTION WITH OTHERS IN THE 9<sup>th</sup>. If Mercury is with Jupiter in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be learned in Shastras, be a scholar, be wealthy, will speak sweetly, be an artisan and an efficacious and excellent person.

Venus and Mercury in the 9<sup>th</sup> denotes, that one will be famous, very learned, valorous, fortunate, skillful in speech and be fond of songs.

If Saturn and Mercury are in the 9<sup>th</sup> in conjunction, he will suffer from diseases, be very rich, be endowed with dear and near, be skillful, envious and be garrulous.

48-49. JUPITER JOINING OTHERS IN THE 9<sup>th</sup>. If Venus and Jupiter be together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be a leader of men, be long-lived, eloquent and will be endowed with many kinds of happiness and wealth.

If Jupiter and Saturn are in the 9<sup>th</sup>, the native will enjoy wealth and gems, be honourable, will have diseases to trouble him and be devoid of his own men.

50. VENUS-SATURN CONJUNCTION IN THE 9<sup>th</sup>. This conjunction denotes, that the native will be sickly, will have many sons, be dear to king, famous and virtuous.

51. In analyzing the said effects, the Signs and aspects involved should be skillfully understood according to Shastras and results declared accordingly, so say the learned.

52. EFFECTS OF 3 PLANETS IN CONJUNCTION IN 9<sup>th</sup>. If the Sun, Moon and Mars are together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will lose his parents in his very boyhood, be base, odious and hurtful.

53. If the Sun, Moon and Mercury join in the 9<sup>th</sup>, the native will be a eunuch in appearance, be miserable, will hate all people and be valorous and truthful.

54. If the Sun, the Moon and Jupiter join in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be excellent and will possess conveyances, wealth and happiness.

55. If Venus, the Moon and the Sun be together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will lose all his happiness and wealth due to quarrels with females, be dear to king, will have knowledge of politics and will be an eloquent speaker.

56. If the Sun, the Moon and Saturn join in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be very strong, will have cruel conduct, will serve others and will hate others.

57. If the Sun, Mars and Mercury be in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be an eloquent speaker, be akin to a snake, when in anger, be fond of quarrels, be hard-hearted and will be interested in living in foreign countries.

58. If the Sun, Jupiter and Mars are together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be always diligent, be intent on worshipping his father and God, will have an affluent wife and be virtuous.

59. If the Sun, Mars and Venus be together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be fond of quarrels, is of a high descent, will spoil virgins, be fickle-minded and be odious.

60. If Mars, Saturn and the Sun join in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be valorous, very mean, will hate people, be fond of speaking lies, be cruel and be fatherless from boyhood.
61. Should the Sun, Mercury and Jupiter join in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be endowed with fortunes, wealth and happiness, be dear to king, be appealing in appearance and be courageous.
62. Should Venus join the Sun and Mercury in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be splendourous, famous, will destroy his enemies, be equal to a king and be rich.
63. Should the Sun, Mercury and Saturn join in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be fond of others' women, be a sinner, be interested in living in foreign places, be skillful, be a profligate, be a liar and be unfortunate.
64. Should the Sun, Venus and Jupiter join in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be very learned, splendourous, will know many things and be intelligent.
65. The conjunction of the Sun, Jupiter and Saturn in the 9<sup>th</sup> is indicative, that the native will be highly valorous, be a king, be wealthy, virtuous and plentiful.
66. If the Sun, Venus and Saturn be together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be devoid of splendour, be dirty, punished by the king, be devoid of riches and be foolish.
67. The company formed by the Moon, Mercury and Mars in the 9<sup>th</sup> denotes, that the subject will enjoy wealth, gold and gems and will be miserable throughout his boyhood.
68. If the Moon, Mars and Jupiter join in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will conquer his five senses, be learned, will honour elders and Gods and will be endowed with learning and wealth and be fortunate.
69. If Venus, Moon and Mars are together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will have a wounded body, be ugly, will eat a lot, be fond of women, be at their disposal and will lose his strength (or wealth) through them.
70. Should Saturn, Mars and the Moon be in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will not possess a good maternal history, be base, be given up by his mother in boyhood and will be mean among men.
71. If the Moon, Mercury and Jupiter are together in the 9<sup>th</sup> one will bring credit to his descent, will be a preceptor, will possess many friends and will be a king endowed with many things.
72. If the Moon, Mercury and Venus be together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will have a stepmother, be endowed with delight and honour, will have many friends and will be gentle, or pacific.
73. If the Moon, Mercury and Saturn are together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be bad in conduct, be courageous, dirty, be averse to war and be poor.
74. If the Moon, Jupiter and Venus be in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be equal to a king and be a king.
75. If Jupiter, Saturn and the Moon be in the 9<sup>th</sup> one will speak sweetly, be truthful, virtuous, famous and skillful in all Shastras.

76. If Venus, the Moon and Saturn join in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be in agricultural profession, be interested in women, will not indulge in sinful acts, will accomplish his objects (Kritakritya) and be world-famous.

77. If Mars, Mercury and Jupiter join in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be splendourous, devoid of grief, be learned, firm in his word, famous and be head of a zone.

78. If Mars, Mercury and Venus are conjunct in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will head many provinces, or affairs, be famous, honoured by the king, the fierce and be always zealous.

79. If Mars, Mercury and Saturn join in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be skillful in cheating others, will be highly gloomy, will not be in a position to understand Shastras (i.e. be not so learned) and cannot understand others' notions.

80. If Mercury, Jupiter and Venus be together in the 9<sup>th</sup> one will be equal to God, be spotless, famous, kingly, learned and virtuous.

81. Should Mercury, Venus and Saturn join in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be intelligent, splendourous, eloquent and happy.

82. One with Saturn, Venus and Jupiter in the 9<sup>th</sup>, will have plenty of food, drinks and riches, be fortunate, happy and beautiful.

FOUR PLANETS IN CONJUNCTION IN 9<sup>th</sup>. 83. If the Sun, the Moon, Mars and Mercury join in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be rich, learned, fortunate and dear to king.

84. If Venus, Moon, Sun and Mars are together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be cunning, will be happy with his wife and will indulge in many mean acts.

85. One, who has the Moon, Jupiter, Mercury and the Sun in the 9<sup>th</sup>, will be principle, steady, honoured by the king and be delighted.

86. One with the Moon, Venus, Mercury and Sun in the 9<sup>th</sup>, will be a Lord of wealth, morally meritorious, plentiful, eloquent in speech and be calm.

87. If the Sun, Mercury, Moon and Saturn be together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be rich, splendourous, kingly, will have many quadrupeds and will possess rich qualities.

88. One with the Sun, Jupiter, Mercury and Venus will honour God and father, will have a rich wife and be virtuous.

89. If Venus, Mars, Mercury and the Sun join together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be hard-hearted, beautiful, interested in valorous acts, be not wealthy and will lose his wealth through his enemies.

90. If the Sun, Mars, Mercury and Saturn be together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be interested in others' wives, will incur loss of wealth and be always pitiable.

91. One with the Sun, Venus, Mars and Jupiter in the 9<sup>th</sup>, will hate people, be troubled by thirst, will spoil virgins and be fickle-minded.

92. If the Sun, Mars, Jupiter and Saturn are in the 9<sup>th</sup> at birth, one will be devoid of happiness, be diligent, fierce and courageous.

93. If the Sun, Jupiter, Venus and Mercury are in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be an excellent person endowed with wealth, gold and sovereignty.

94. If the Sun, Mercury, Jupiter and Saturn are together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be devoid of wealth, be sinful, be interested in other housewives, spiteful and will indulge in mean acts.

95. Should the Sun, Mercury, Venus and Saturn be in 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be fortunate, wealthy, truthful and world-famous.

96. With the Sun, Jupiter, Venus and Saturn in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be truthful, eloquent and will honour elders, Brahmins and guests.

97. If the Moon, Mars, Mercury and Jupiter are in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will have plenty of robes, will lose his mother in boyhood and be wealthy.

98. With Mars, Venus, Mercury and the Moon in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will practice penance, be famous, be a good speaker, be very charitable, ultra-mundane in disposition and be very learned.

99. If Saturn, Mercury, Moon and Mars are together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be dejected, poor, base, cunning and interested in others' wives.

100. If Mars, Moon, Venus and Saturn, are together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one is born in a royal family. He will be a principle person, be valorous, will be endowed with plenty of learning and money, be famous and dear to people.

101. One with Moon, Mars, Saturn and Jupiter in the 9<sup>th</sup>, will be troubled by thirst, be fond of promoting quarrels and be plentiful in the matter of luck and robes.

102. If the Moon, Mars, Saturn and Venus are together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be hard-hearted, sinful, cunning and be bereft of cleanliness and behavior.

103. If Venus, Jupiter, Mercury and Moon are together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be wealthy, be endowed with moral merits and be famous in arts.

104. One with Saturn, Mercury, Jupiter and Moon in the 9<sup>th</sup>, will be knowledgeable in politics and ethics and be pleasing in appearance.

105. With Saturn, Venus, Mercury and the Moon in the 9<sup>th</sup>, the native will be intelligent, fierce, will be an expert in democratic matters and be fortunate.

106. One with Moon, Saturn, Venus and Jupiter in the 9<sup>th</sup>, will be cunning, fierce, unconquerable and bold.

107. If Mars, Mercury, Jupiter and Saturn be together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will destroy his enemies, be fierce in battle and bold.

108. If Mars, Mercury, Venus and Saturn join together in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be virtuous, wealthy and pious.

109. If Mars, Jupiter, Venus and Saturn are in the 9<sup>th</sup>, one will be devoid of wealth, be base, unkind and weak.

110. SPECIAL EFFECTS. If including Mercury there are 3 to 7 planets in the 9<sup>th</sup>, the native will be trustworthy, wealthy and be a king.

111. If the 9<sup>th</sup> is occupied by other planets, without the company of Mercury, or Jupiter, the native will be sickly, ugly, void of relatives, be troubled by imprisonments and will suffer penury.

112. Preceptors, like Badalayana, have explained still detailed results arising out of conjunction, or aspects relating to the 9<sup>th</sup> House. One should understand these also and declare effects after using his wisdom.

*Thus ends the 32<sup>nd</sup> Ch. entitled "NINTH HOUSE AND EFFECTS THEREOF" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 33. Tenth House And Effects Thereof**

1. Sages have explained effects relating to the Signs coinciding with the 10<sup>th</sup> House, planets posited therein and planets aspecting the 10<sup>th</sup> House. I shall now explain those results.

2. The 10<sup>th</sup> House counted from the stronger among the Ascendant and the Moon, is called Karmasthana and, if the Lord of that (10<sup>th</sup>) House is with strength, the effects in regard to Karma will prosper. Otherwise, the same will decline.

3-6. The effects relating to the 10<sup>th</sup> House will depend on the nature of the Sign, viz. watery, biped, Aranya (like Leo), or Jangala (Centiped), the form of such Sign and the places indicated by such Sign. The 10<sup>th</sup> House should be carefully examined on these lines. The occupant of the 10<sup>th</sup> House counted from the Moon, or from the Ascendant will influence the livelihood of the native according to his (i.e. planet's) nature and disposition.

7. In a previous Ch., results of placements of planets in the 10<sup>th</sup> House from the Ascendant have been explained, while dealing with angular positions of various planets. Now specially explained are with reference to the Moon.

8-13. EFFECTS OF PLANETS IN THE 10<sup>TH</sup> FROM THE MOON. If the Sun occupies the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, the native will be successful in his undertakings, be very wealthy, very strong, be a king, will patronize others and be healthy in physique.

Mars so placed denotes, that the native will be interested in valorous deeds, will live in foreign places will long for sensual enjoyments, be cruel and will be akin to an outcast in conduct.

If Mercury occupies the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, one will be learned, rich, will have abundant knowledge of sacred affairs, like Veda etc.), be dear to king, famous, acquainted with many an art and be intelligent.

If it is Jupiter, that occupies the 10<sup>th</sup> counted from the Moon, the native will be successful in achieving his desires, righteous, affluent, will have excellent history among men, be a king's minister and be famous.

If Venus occupies the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, one will be fortunate, beautiful, famous, will be successful in his undertakings, be rich and be honoured by king.

Should Saturn occupy the 10<sup>th</sup> with reference to the Moon, the native will have physical diseases, be poor, grieved, bereft of children and be always emotional.

14-18. EFFECTS OF THE SUN JOINING ANOTHER PLANET WHEN IN THE TENTH FROM THE MOON. Should the Sun be with Mars, while being in the 10<sup>th</sup> counted from the Moon, the native will be a labourer (karmakaran), will suffer severely from cough and pulmonary consumption, or consumption in general, be an astrologer and will be an expert in the science of marks and Signs and also in logic.

Should the Sun be with Mercury in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, one will enjoy robes and ornaments, be a trader and will live through the means of water.

If the Sun is conjunct Jupiter being in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, he will be successful in his undertakings, be honoured by the king, brave and famous.

If the Sun is conjunct Venus in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, the subject will patronize his people, be fortunate, dear to the king and will increase his possessions through the help of his wife (or women).

The Sun and Saturn being together in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon will make one liable to imprisonment, a servant, poor, wretched (or miserly), lose to thieves and prattle.

19-22. EFFECTS OF MARS JOINING ANOTHER PLANET IN THE 10<sup>th</sup> FROM THE MOON. When Mars gets the company of Mercury being in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, one will have many an enemy, be skillful in archery and be very valorous.

If Jupiter be with Mars in the 10<sup>th</sup> of the Moon, one will be a mighty leader, will gain wealth via friends, will live thereby and be fortunate.

Venus and Mars being in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon indicates, that the native will be interested in living in foreign places, will trade in gold, precious stones etc. and will progress through women.

Saturn and Mars conjunct in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, indicates, that the native will be adventurous, base and will suffer from diseases.

23-25. EFFECTS OF MERCURY JOINING ANOTHER PLANET IN THE 10<sup>TH</sup> FROM THE MOON. If Jupiter and Mercury be together in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, the subject will be rich, honoured by the king, righteous, be leader of men and be famous.

If Venus and Mercury are conjunct in the 10<sup>th</sup> counted from the Moon, one will be endowed with friends, learning, wife, wealth and happiness, be a king's minister and a provincial head.

If Mercury is conjunct Saturn being posited in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, the person concerned will be a potter, be famous, imparter of learning and be an author of books.

26-27. EFFECTS OF JUPITER JOINING ANOTHER PLANET IN THE 10<sup>th</sup> FROM THE MOON. If Jupiter joins Venus in being in 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, one will serve a superior king, will head Brahmins, be devoid of grief, be an imparter of learning and be skillful.

Saturn and Jupiter in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon denote, that one will be base, will cause grief to others, will act, like an aged person, will have a firm residence and will successfully begin his undertakings.

28. EFFECTS OF VENUS-SATURN CONJUNCTION IN THE 10<sup>th</sup> FROM THE MOON. One with Venus and Saturn in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon will be an artist, will trade in scents, be a doctor and will deal in black-salt and camphor.

Notes: "Neelam" apart meaning black-salt also indicates poison, antimony, sapphire etc., while Churna means apart from camphorflour, chalk, lime etc.

29-48. EFFECTS OF THREE PLANETS IN CONJUNCTION IN THE 10<sup>th</sup> FROM THE MOON. If the Sun, Mars and Mercury are in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, one will be fortunate, excellent among men, equal to king and be honoured by all.

The Sun, Mars and Jupiter in the 10<sup>th</sup> of the Moon denote, that he will be fortunate, will destroy his enemies and will be plentiful.

The Sun, Mars and Venus in the 10<sup>th</sup> of the Moon will make one cruel, adventurous, steal others' wealth and highly skillful.

Mars, Saturn and the Sun posited in the 10<sup>th</sup> of the Moon denote, that he will be intent on doing cruel acts, be foolish, sinful and bad in conduct.

The Sun, Mercury and Jupiter in the 10<sup>th</sup> of the Moon indicate, that he will be learned, beautiful, righteous and be dear to his relatives.

Famous, righteous, devoid of anger, unconquerable, fortunes and plenty of robesthese are the effects produced by the conjunction of Mercury, the Sun and Venus, in the 10<sup>th</sup> of the Moon.

When one has the Sun, Mercury and Saturn in the 10<sup>th</sup> of the Moon, one will be cruel, fickle minded, be not virtuous and will be afflicted by weapons and fire.

If the Sun, Venus and Jupiter be together in the 10<sup>th</sup> of the Moon, one will be fortunate, will earn by learning, be righteous and will always enjoy pleasures.

Saturn, the Sun and Jupiter in conjunction in the 10<sup>th</sup> counted from the Moon will make one devoid of (worthy) history, still honourable and valorous.

Venus, Sun and Saturn in conjunction in the 10<sup>th</sup> counted from the Moon will make one miserly, fickle minded and prohibited by all.

If Mars, Mercury and Jupiter are in the 10<sup>th</sup> counted from the Moon, one will be righteous, will have a large family and many children and will be learned and wealthy.

Mercury, Mars and Venus in the 10<sup>th</sup> of the Moon will make one interested in fine arts, a dealer of garlands, goldsmith and dear to all.

Saturn, Mars and Mercury in the 10<sup>th</sup> of the Moon will make one righteous, addicted to sleep, wicked and dirty.

If at the time of birth one has Mars, Venus and Jupiter in the 10<sup>th</sup> from his Janma Rāśi, he will be wealthy, valorous and be interested in honouring Gods and Brahmins.

If Saturn, Jupiter and Mars are in the 10<sup>th</sup> counted from the Moon, one will be bereft of learning, wealth and near and dear, be mean, bereft of happiness and be deformed (or distressed).

Mars, Venus and Saturn in the 10<sup>th</sup> counted from the Moon denote, that one will be a minister, or an excellent personage, interested in others' religions, wealthy and have many professions.

Mercury, Venus and Jupiter in the 10<sup>th</sup> (with reference to the Moon) identical with Taurus/Libra denote, that all his desires will be fulfilled (i.e. he will be happy in all respects).

Mercury, Venus and Jupiter in the 10<sup>th</sup> (with reference to the Moon) in Signs other, than Taurus/Libra denote, that one will suffer from diseases.

Mercury, Jupiter and Saturn in the 10<sup>th</sup> of the Moon denote, that one will be interested in authorship and literature, be wealthy, be a very modest servant, be fond of wandering and be beautiful.

If Saturn, Mercury and Venus be together in conjunction in the 10<sup>th</sup> counted from the Moon one will be endowed with wisdom, be a boxer, be interested in living' in foreign countries, diligent and tamed (like an elephant).

If Jupiter, Saturn and Venus join in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, one will be learned, righteous, kind and truthful.

49. Those are the results of planets up to 3 in number joining in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon. Different results will be experienced, if more than 3 planets join in the 10<sup>th</sup> of the Moon, as explained below.

50-61. EFFECTS OF 4 PLANETS JOINING IN THE 10<sup>th</sup> FROM THE MOON. If the Sun, Mars, Mercury and Jupiter be in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, one will be valorous, physically hurt, charitable and interested in all deeds.

With Mars, Sun, Venus and Mercury in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon one will be a garland dealer, writer, or an artist.

With Mars, Sun, Saturn and Mercury in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon one will be endowed with wealth, conveyances and elephants.



The Sun, Mercury, Jupiter and Venus in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon denote, that even though one will have a mean profession, he will be excellent, will have sons and will have agricultural living.

The Sun, Mercury, Jupiter and Saturn in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon denote, that one will be skillfully cunning, cruel and will cheat others.

The Sun, Mercury, Venus and Saturn being in the 10<sup>th</sup> of the Moon, will make one hardhearted, fortunate, eloquent and interested in agriculture.

The Sun, Jupiter, Venus and Saturn being in the 10<sup>th</sup> of the Moon, will make one interested in foreign places and have many an acts to do.

If Mars, Venus, Mercury and Jupiter are in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, he will be skillful courageous and unconquerable in battle.

If Mars, Saturn, Mercury and Jupiter are in the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, one will be dirty, ever longing for war and will destroy enemies.

Should Mars, Mercury, Venus and Saturn join in the 10<sup>th</sup> of the Moon, one will have abundant learning, be valorous and will be broad-bodied.

Should Mars, Jupiter, Venus and Saturn join in the 10<sup>th</sup> of the Moon, one will be courageous and endowed with family and wealth.

If Mercury, Jupiter, Venus and Saturn are placed in the 10<sup>th</sup> from Janma Rāśi, one will be calmly disposed, intelligent and dear to people.

62. MALEFICS IN THE 10<sup>TH</sup> FROM THE MOON. If Malefics occupy the 10<sup>th</sup> House counted from the Moon and aspected by benefics, one will be a doctor, Purohit (a religious guide), an astrologer, or will be interested in cheating others.

63. Whatever effects have been ascribed so far in this Ch. will specially reveal beneficially, if benefics aspect the 10<sup>th</sup> House from the Moon. If malefics aspect, the benefic results may not be there.

64. MALEFICS AND EFFECTS. Malefics in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, or in the 6<sup>th</sup> with reference to either the Ascendant, or the Moon will prove favourable, while in the 8<sup>th</sup>, 12<sup>th</sup>, or the Ascendant they are inauspicious more so in the Ascendant.

65. LIVELIHOOD. One's livelihood should be predicted based on the 10<sup>th</sup> from the Moon, or from the Ascendant; whichever is stronger will prevail. The earnings (livelihood) will also be indicated by the stronger of the Lords of the 10<sup>th</sup> counted from the Moon, or from the Ascendant.

66-80. SIGNS AND PROFESSIONS. If Aries, or many of its divisions be in the 10<sup>th</sup>, one will live through gardens, intelligence, service, agriculture, trading in juices (Rasa has other meanings, like liquor, poison, mercury, mineral/metallic salt etc.), or be an envoy. With Taurus, or a majority of its divisions in the 10<sup>th</sup>, one will live through carts, quadrupeds, birds, wild animals and by gathering grains. Similarly Gemini denotes trading through water,

precious stones, vessels, conch, writing, accountancy etc. Cancer in this context means weapons, golden ornaments, arrows and hunting. Leo on the 10<sup>th</sup>, or many of Leo divisions related to the 10<sup>th</sup> denote livelihood through precious stones, gold, stones (like construction material) agriculture, cows and the like and grains. Wealth comes through vehicles, gems, gold, scents, music, arts and writing, if Virgo features, as above. Libra in similar condition indicates livelihood through teaching, dealing in gold, many ways and means, friends, cows, buffaloes, many salable articles, things emanating from water, grains, fruits, agriculture and arts. Similarly Scorpio denotes livelihood through female association, agriculture, thieving, serving the king, sinful acts, rendering physical treatments (i.e. medical profession), blacksmithy and grains. Ministership under a king, protection of forts, cattle, horses, firewood, indicating omens, machinery, mathematics, medical treatment etc., are denoted by Sagittarius in a similar manner. Capricorn in similar condition denotes livelihood through cots, gardening, chemicals etc. and abundant income through waterborne items. Aquarius indicates weapons, burning, separation (or creating inimical relationship between two), thieving, carrying headloads and through physical stamina. Pisces in similar manner denotes living through weapons, waterborne items, sale of horses etc.

81. PLANETS IN THE 10<sup>th</sup> AND THEIR EFFECTS. The Sun in the 10<sup>th</sup> indicates income through father, the Moon mother, Mars enemies, Mercury friends, Jupiter brothers, Venus females and Saturn servants.

82. There will be gains in many ways, if the Ascendant, the 2<sup>nd</sup> and the 11<sup>th</sup> are, respectively, occupied by strong (favourable) planets, so say the preceptors.

*Thus ends the 33<sup>rd</sup> Ch. entitled "10<sup>th</sup> HOUSE AND EFFECTS THEREOF" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 34. Different Houses and Worldly Affairs**

1-7. EFFECTS OF SEVERAL PLANETS ASPECTING THE ASCENDANT. If the Sun aspects the Ascendant, the native will be valorous, will be irascible with females, be cruel, will gain wealth from paternal side and will serve the king.

If the Moon aspects the Ascendant, he will be under the control of women, fortunate, be very courteous, be very wealthy, softly disposed and will gain by dealing in water-born articles.

If Mars lends his aspect to the Ascendant, one will be fond of valorous acts and battles, irascible, will have severed relationship, be very righteous and will have a long penis.

Should Mercury aspect the Ascendant, the native will have rich knowledge of arts and will thereby gain and be quite intelligent, famous and honourable.

If Jupiter be the aspecting planet with reference to the Ascendant one will be interested in religious observations, be honoured by the king, be famous and will be endowed with (the company of) virtuous people, elders and guests.

Venus aspecting the Ascendant denotes, that he will be addicted to many prostitutes, be youthful, will have happiness of wealth and pleasure and will be beautiful in appearance.

If Saturn aspects the Ascendant one will be troubled by heavy loads, travels and diseases, be irascible, will be attached to aged women (i.e. will be fond of seeking union with aged females), be devoid of happiness, be dirty and foolish.

8. GENERAL ASPECTS TO ASCENDANT. If a planet (whether natural benefic, or natural malefic) aspects the Ascendant identical with its own Sign, that confers happiness and wealth, apart from close relationship with the king. If the Ascendant is not owned by the aspecting planet, a benefic then confers auspicious effects and a malefic evil results.

9. UNASPECTED ASCENDANT. Should the ascending Sign be not in aspect to even one planet, the native will be devoid of (other) qualities and will acquire exclusive qualities of the Sign concerned.

10-11. SPECIAL EFFECTS. If two, or more planets aspect the Ascendant, the native acquires happiness and wealth. Even one benefic aspecting the Ascendant is auspicious, while a malefic so aspecting is inauspicious. If the Ascendant is aspected by all the planets one rules over the earth. Should all the planets be endowed with strength, he will enjoy all kinds of happiness, be free from fear and be long-lived.

12. PLANETS CONJUNCT IN THE ASCENDANT. If three planets are together in the Ascendant, the native will be devoid of miseries and will lord over the earth. But, if these are (exclusively) malefics, he will be distressed due to fear, grief etc., will eat much and will be disregarded by one and all.

13. ADHI YOGA FROM ASCENDANT. If benefics exclusively occupy the 6<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup>, without the company of malefics, Lagnadhi Yoga is caused. This Yoga confers ministership, leadership over Army (justiceship) and kingship, lordship over many women, long life, freedom from diseases and miseries, possession of virtues and happiness. So say Yavana kings.

14. A planet in own Sign, or in exaltation/friendly Sign, according to sages, confers its effects fully. If it is in fall, or is inimically placed, it is incapable of giving the results (due to the above mentioned Yoga).

15-20. PRINCIPLES RELATED TO THE 2<sup>ND</sup> HOUSE. If Mars, Saturn and the Sun occupy the 2<sup>nd</sup> House, the native's wealth is destroyed.

If weak Moon aspects the 2<sup>nd</sup> House, such effects are more pronounced.

Mars and the Sun in the 2<sup>nd</sup> cause afflictions to skin apart from causing poverty.

If Saturn, posited alone in this House, is aspected by Mercury, he will be greatly rich.

Even, if the Sun is posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> House in aspect to Saturn, without aspect of others, pennilessness will come to pass.

Benefics in the 2<sup>nd</sup> House cause advent of money in many ways.

But, if Jupiter posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> House remains under Mercury's aspect, or Mercury so posited in the 2<sup>nd</sup> House in aspect to the Moon, the entire wealth earned by the native will be deprived.

Weak Moon in the 2<sup>nd</sup> House in Mercury's aspect denotes, that even the ancestral property will be destroyed; not only this, other sources of income will also be hindered.

Should the 2<sup>nd</sup> House [from the] Moon be aspected by Venus, plenty of wealth will be earned. Same is the result by aspect of another benefic (i.e. Jupiter).

21-24. PRINCIPLES RELATED TO THE 3<sup>rd</sup> HOUSE. When the 3<sup>rd</sup> House is owned by a malefic and is occupied by a malefic, the co-born are destroyed. Conversely, a benefic's Sign being the 3<sup>rd</sup> and occupation of benefics therein will cause happiness thereof. Now explained below is the method to ascertain the number of co-born. The number of Navāñśas past in the 3<sup>rd</sup> House denotes the number of brothers following the native. If other planets aspect the 3<sup>rd</sup> House, the said number (caused by Navāñśas) stands increased. Saturn placed in the 3<sup>rd</sup> in aspect to Mars causes destruction of co-born. But Venus in the 3<sup>rd</sup> and in aspect to Jupiter increases happiness thereof. Mercury placed in the 3<sup>rd</sup> House, in aspect to Mars (or in aspect to the Sun, as some texts read 'Bhaskara Drishtah' instead of 'Angaraka Drishtah'), the native's friends are destroyed. Rest (relating to the 4<sup>th</sup> House) may be understood from Bhavadhyaya (Ch. 30).

25-26. ABOUT THE 5<sup>th</sup> HOUSE. If the 5<sup>th</sup> House contains a benefic, or is aspected by a benefic, or be a benefic's Rāśi, the native will surely beget children. If it is different, he will not obtain progeny. If the 5<sup>th</sup> House counted from the Moon, or the Ascendant, the stronger prevailing, has at least one Jupiter's division in the various Varga calculations, or has a benefic's Rāśi in it and is aspected by a benefic, the native will have legitimate issue.

27. NUMBER OF CHILDREN. If the Navāñśa of the 5<sup>th</sup> falls in a benefic's Rāśi the number of children equals the number of Navāñśas past in the 5<sup>th</sup> House. The aspect of a benefic on the 5<sup>th</sup> Bhava doubles the number, while malefic Rāśi, as 5<sup>th</sup> House Navāñśa and the said House receiving a malefic's aspect confers progeny with difficulty.

28. AUTHORIZING OTHER KINSMAN TO RAISE PROGENY FOR THE NATIVE. If the 5<sup>th</sup> House falls in the divisions (like Rāśi, Navāñśa, drekkana etc.) of Saturn and be with Mercury's aspect, but without that of Jupiter/Mars/Sun, the native obtains progeny by authorizing his kinsman to raise the same for him from his (the native's) wife. Similar result prevails, if Mercury's Rāśi be in the 5<sup>th</sup> House containing Mercury in it and is in aspect to Saturn, but without the aspect of the others, as cited above.

29. ADOPTED OR BOUGHT PROGENY. If the 5<sup>th</sup> House belongs to Saturn and be occupied by Saturn himself with the aspect of the Moon, one procures a child by adoption, or by an act of purchase. Identical effect follows the position of Mercury in the 5<sup>th</sup> House owned by him receiving the Moon's aspect.

30. ADOPTION SANS CONSENT. Should the 5<sup>th</sup> House contain Saturn unaspected by others and fall in a Saphthamsa owned by Mars, the native will adopt a grown up child without the consent of its natural parents.

31-32. BASE CHILDREN. If the 5<sup>th</sup> House contains the Sun and falls in the divisions of Saturn receiving the aspect of Mars, the children so obtained will be abject. Should the Moon be in the 5<sup>th</sup> House and receive exclusively Saturn's aspect, while the 5<sup>th</sup> House falls in a Navāñśa of Mars, even then the progeny will be foolish and base.

33. If the 5<sup>th</sup> House is occupied by Mars falling in many of Saturn's divisions and be in aspect to the Sun, one will obtain a son, that is adopted by a stranger after its being cast off by its original parents, so says sage Karuna.

34. ISSUE BY A REMARRIED WIDOW. Should the 5<sup>th</sup> House fall in Saturn's Vargas and contain both the Moon and Saturn therein, in aspect to both the Sun and Venus, progeny will be begotten by a widow given to the native in remarriage.

35. PROGENY BY A VIRGIN. Should the Moon be in the 7<sup>th</sup> along with the Sun, or the Moon being in the 5<sup>th</sup> in aspect to, or in the company of the Sun, one will obtain issue through an unmarried girl.

36. PROGENY BY A WOMAN PREGNANT AT MARRIAGE. If the 5<sup>th</sup> House falls in the divisions of the Luminaries and contains the Moon and the Sun in aspect to Venus only, one will have progeny by a woman, who will already be pregnant at the time of marriage.

37. ISSUELESSNESS. If the 5<sup>th</sup> House falls in a malefic's Sign and be occupied by strong malefics without benefic's aspect, the native will be childless.

38. PROGENY BY A FEMALE SLAVE. If the 5<sup>th</sup> House be in a Navāñśa of Venus and be aspected by Venus, one will beget progeny by a female servant. Some scholars opine, that even, if the Moon's Navāñśa and the Moon so come in the picture, the said effects will come to pass.

39. SONS AND DAUGHTERS. When the 5<sup>th</sup> House has exclusively the divisions of the Moon and Venus and be with aspects of Venus and the Moon alone, or be occupied by these two alone, or, when the said House has the divisions of only even Signs, the native will beget only female children. In a contrary situation, (i.e. 5<sup>th</sup> House falling in divisions of odd Signs only and be excluded from the occupation, or aspect of Venus and the Moon but others), there will be birth of only male children.

40. CHILDLESSNESS. When the Moon occupies the 10<sup>th</sup> House, Venus is in the 7<sup>th</sup> and malefics are in the 4<sup>th</sup>, the native's dynasty does not descend any further.

41. LOSS OF CHILDREN. Should Mars be in the 5<sup>th</sup>, the children of the native will pass away, as they are born. However, if Jupiter, or Venus lend aspect to the said position, the loss relates only to the first child. If all planets aspect (the said Mars), then there is no loss at all of children.

42. SPECIAL EFFECTS. Should the 5<sup>th</sup> House be occupied exclusively by malefics, the native will be devoid of wealth, own men and happiness. If Mars is in the 5<sup>th</sup> House, he will be distressed (or deformed). Saturn so posited denotes sickness. The occupations of Mercury, Jupiter, or Venus will confer abundant happiness and wealth.

43-44. ENEMIES. If the 6<sup>th</sup> House is aspected by Saturn and occupied by Mars, the native will have fear from enemies. Occupation, or aspect of benefics will keep one free from such fear. The number of enemies (causing trouble) will correspond to the number of planets posited in the 6<sup>th</sup> House. Rest of the related matters may be understood from the previous pages, (Ch. 30).

45 ABOUT THE 7<sup>th</sup> HOUSE. If Jupiter, Moon, Venus and Mercury be in the 7<sup>th</sup>, in any manner (i.e. one of them, two, three, or all of them in the 7<sup>th</sup>), or other divisions falling in the 7<sup>th</sup> House, or, if the 7<sup>th</sup> House be in aspect to these, one will procure a wife corresponding to the planet/s and Rāśi/s in question.

46. Should the 7<sup>th</sup> House contain malefics, or fall in malefic planets' divisions, the wife of the native will be destroyed (i.e. adversely affected). These results can be deduced from the Ascendant and the Moon, the stronger of them having more significance. If the Moon be in the 7<sup>th</sup> (from the Ascendant) along with Saturn, the native will marry a widow.

47. The number of wives will correspond to the number of heavenly bodies aspecting the 7<sup>th</sup>, or the Navāńśas past in the 7<sup>th</sup> House. There will be a single wife, if Leo, Aries, or Scorpio rise in Navāńśa, or, if Mercury and Jupiter join together in the 7<sup>th</sup> House.

48. If the 7<sup>th</sup> House has many divisions of Venus and the Moon, or is occupied by these two, there will be plurality of wives. Specially Venus in the 7<sup>th</sup> will cause such an effect.

49. Jupiter and Venus related to the 7<sup>th</sup> House will confer a bride of the same caste, while the Sun, Mars, Saturn and the Moon denote a female belonging to a mean order. As per Ketumalacharya, Venus and Moon related to the 7<sup>th</sup> House will cause relationship with whores.

50-51. Mars in the 7<sup>th</sup> House will make one go devoid of wife. If he is, while so posited in aspect to only Saturn, the wife will certainly pass away.

Should Mars and Venus be together in the 7<sup>th</sup>, or 5<sup>th</sup>, or 9<sup>th</sup>, the native will beget a languid, or deformed wife.

52. It is the unanimous opinion of all the sages, that, if the Moon and the Sun are, respectively, in the 12<sup>th</sup> and the 6<sup>th</sup>, both the native and his wife will be one-eyed.

53. If Saturn occupies the Ascendant, while Venus is in the 7<sup>th</sup> identical with Ganda Rāśi and the 5<sup>th</sup> is bereft to beneficial aspect, the person acquires a barren wife.

54-55. One will be devoid of a wife and an issue, if malefics occupy the Ascendant, 12<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup>, while decreasing Moon is in the 5<sup>th</sup>. Both the native and his wife will be immoral, if the 7<sup>th</sup> House falls in the various divisions of Saturn and Mars, while Venus is posited in the 7<sup>th</sup> in aspect to Mars and Saturn.

56. When the 7<sup>th</sup> House is occupied by Mercury and Venus, the native will be bereft of both wife and progeny. If however this combination receives the aspect of a benefic, there will be obtainment of a wife at an advanced age.

57. Should the Moon, along with even one of Mercury, Jupiter and Venus, be in the 7<sup>th</sup>, the native will be opulent.

58. ABOUT THE 11<sup>TH</sup> HOUSE. The native will gain through kings, wars, thieves, forests, quadrupeds etc., if the Sun is placed in the 11<sup>th</sup> House, or, if the 11<sup>th</sup> House is aspected, or owned by the Sun.

59. Should the Moon be in the 11<sup>th</sup> House, or her division so related to the 11<sup>th</sup> House the native will gain through females and through sales of elephants. If the Moon is declining, these are not much, but an increasing Moon increases these gains greatly.

60. Mars, or his divisions related to the 11<sup>th</sup> House, as above denotes gains through gold, coral, ornaments, ruby, money, valour, coming and going (i.e. travels), fire and weapons.

61. Should Mercury, or his divisions be related to the 11<sup>th</sup>, as above, the native will gain by writing, arts, literature and arguments.

62. Jupiter, or his divisions so related to the 11<sup>th</sup> House indicates gains through headship of a city, royal mercy, Sacrifices (religious), meritorious acts, gold and horses.

63. When the planet Venus, or his divisions are so connected with the 11<sup>th</sup> House, one will gain through connections with prostitutes, travels, pearls and silver.

64. Saturn, or his divisions so connected with the 11<sup>th</sup> House indicates gains through towns and villages, acts of lasting nature, iron, donkeys and buffaloes.

65. The effects attributed above stand increased, if benefics aspect the 11<sup>th</sup> House, will decrease by malefic influence and will remain mixed with the interference of both benefics and malefics.

66. If the 11<sup>th</sup> House is aspected by (or associated with) all the planets, advent of wealth will be in several ways. The strongest of those will have the highest influence.

67. A planet in it's own Sign, or in a friendly Sign will give half of the effects attributed. These effects are full, if it is in its exaltation Sign, very meager, if it is combust and just one fourth, if inimically placed.

68. The effects relating to the 11<sup>th</sup> House, as mentioned above will be experienced right from birth, according to Yavanas. But according Lokaksha (a preceptor by that name), kings and heads of zones stand to enjoy abundant gains (as against a common man).

69-70. ABOUT THE 12<sup>TH</sup> HOUSE. If the Sun, or weak Moon is placed in the 12<sup>th</sup>, the native's wealth will be lost to the king. Mars posited in the 12<sup>th</sup> in aspect to Mercury, will cause losses in several ways Jupiter, the Moon (with increasing rays) and Venus in the 12<sup>th</sup> will cause growth of wealth, provided there is no aspect from Mars on them. Rest may be understood from the previous portion (Ch. 30).

71. MISCELLANEOUS MATTERS. Even a person born in regal scion will become an artisan, if the Ascendant in Mercury's decanate receives the aspect of the Moon from an Angle.

72. Should Venus be in the 12<sup>th</sup> House in Virgo identical with Saturn's Navāñśa, while the Luminaries are in the 7<sup>th</sup> in aspect to Saturn, the native's mother though belonging to a noble race will become a slave.

73. Should Saturn occupy the 2<sup>nd</sup> House counted from the Sun, while the Moon and Mars, respectively, are in the 10<sup>th</sup> cusp and 7<sup>th</sup> House with reference to the Ascendant, the native will always be distressed.

74. The native will suffer from pulmonary and splenary disorders apart from tuberculosis, if the Moon is hemmed between malefics, as Saturn occupies the 7<sup>th</sup> House.

75. Should there be an exchange between the Sun and the Moon in the Navāñśa, the native will suffer from phlegmatic disorders. Should the Sun and the Moon be in one Rāśi having identical longitudes, the native will be emaciated at all times.

76. Should the 8<sup>th</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and the 12<sup>th</sup> be, respectively, occupied by the Sun, Moon, Mars and Saturn, the native will lose his eyes due to the affliction caused by the strongest of the four.

77. If malefics occupy the 6<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup>, the native will suffer from ear defects, provided there are no aspects from benefic planets. Malefics in the 7<sup>th</sup> unaspected by benefics will produce dental afflictions.

78. There will be diseases of the mind, if Saturn occupies the Ascendant, while Mars is in the 5<sup>th</sup>, or the 9<sup>th</sup>. Alternatively, Saturn, while being in the Ascendant should be conjunct decreasing Moon to cause the said effects.

*Thus ends the 34<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled "DIFFERENT HOUSES AND WORLDLY AFFAIRS" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 35. Raja Yogas**

1. This science is mainly useful to rulers. Hence I explain in this Ch. the configurations, that make one a king.

2. KINGLY/WEALTHY YOGAS. One born in a royal scion will become a ruler, if 3, or 4 planets, with strength, occupy their exaltation/Mulatrikona Signs at birth. If 5, or 6 planets be so placed, even a person of mean birth will attain rulership. If one, or two heavenly bodies be so, the native will only be rich, being equal to a king, but not really be a king.

3. According to Yavanas, if only malefics are exalted, the native will become a king indulging, in cruel deeds. But, as per Jeevasarma, such planets will make one valorous, but not a king. One with such a Yoga (according to Kalyanavarma) will be honoured and will become the head of a region.

4. Explained below are the Yogas, that will make even a person of base birth a king, according to Shastras.

5. If all the four of the Sun, Mars, Saturn and Jupiter, or three of them, be exalted and one of them be simultaneously in the Ascendant, a total of 16 kinds of Raja Yogas are formed. One born even in a mean caste with such a Yoga will become a ruler. Again a different group of



16 Raja Yogas are formed, if one, or two out of the above four planets are in exaltation, while one of the exalted planets occupies the Ascendant, as the Moon remains in Cancer. According to great sages, these 32 Yogas will make one a ruler, who reigns the whole earth, as though it is just a garden.

6. If at the time of birth either the Ascendant, or the Moon be in Vargothama Navāñśa and be in aspect to 5, or 6 planets other than the Moon (when the Ascendant being considered) one will become a king in spite of his having taken birth in a mean family.

7. If at birth Aries be the Ascendant containing the Moon, Mars and Jupiter one will become an emperor of the whole earth encircled by the seas and the Udayagiri (i.e. the mountain, from which the Sun etc. are supposed to rise) and will roaringly destroy his enemies.

8. Should Jupiter be in Cancer, while Mars occupies Aries identical with the Ascendant, or should both Jupiter and Mars be in Aries Ascendant, the native will become a ruler whose enemies dare not approach him, while his minister will be favourable to him.

9. Should the Moon be in the 11<sup>th</sup> House along with Venus and Jupiter, while Aries, Capricorn and Virgo are occupied by their Lords, one born in Virgo Ascendant will doubtlessly become a very knowledgeable king.

10. If Cancer Ascendant contain the Moon with full bright rays, while the 7<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> are, respectively, occupied by Mercury, Sun, Venus, Jupiter and Saturn, the native will become a ruler. Simultaneously Mars should be conjunct Saturn.

11. Should Taurus ascend at birth with the Full Moon, as Aquarius, Leo and Scorpio are tenanted, respectively, by Saturn, the Sun and Jupiter, the native will become a king with abundant riches and with conveyances.

12. If Capricorn Ascendant birth along with Saturn, while Pisces, Gemini, Virgo and Sagittarius are, respectively, occupied by the Moon, Mars, Mercury and Jupiter, one will become a ruler equal to Indra, Lord of the Lords.

13. If the Moon is in Pisces identical with Ascendant, while Capricorn, Aquarius and Leo are in their order occupied by Mars, Saturn and the Sun, one will become a ruler well versed in all arts.

14. One will become an unconquerable king, with knowledge of the Vedas, if he takes birth in Capricorn Ascendant with exalted Mars, if it opposed by Full Moon in Cancer.

15. If exalted Sun is in the Ascendant along with the Moon, the native will become a ruler, who will be endowed with pleasing appearance and with whose very reminiscence the enemies will shed tears and will sparkle fire of grief in their hearts.

16. Should Venus, Mars and Jupiter by respective]y placed in Aquarius, Aries and Cancer, one born so will become a king spreading his fame to all the directions.

17. If the planet Jupiter, with the splendour of heated yellow metal, be in Cancer identical with Ascendant, while the Sun is in the 10<sup>th</sup> in Aries and the Moon, Mercury and Venus are in Taurus (in the 11<sup>th</sup>), one will conquer the entire earth with his own prowess.

18. The native will become a king, if the Moon occupies Sagittarius along with Jupiter, while Mars occupies Capricorn and Mercury in Virgo in Ascendant.

19. If the Luminaries occupy the first half of Sagittarius, while Saturn is exalted, with exceeding strength, in Libra Ascendant and Mars is in Capricorn, one will become a ruler whose valour will provoke only honour from his foes.

20-21. CHANDRADHI YOGA. Adhi Yoga is caused by all benefics being in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> from the Moon. These Houses should exclude the Sun and not receive any aspect from malefics. One born with this Yoga will become a king possessing a kingdom boundaried by seas whose band of intoxicated elephants will eke out ichor, which the black forest bees will drink (mistaking the ichor to be flower's honey). Such a native will be immune to senescence and sickness, be bereft of fear from enemies, be valorous, fortunate and happy.

22. Mercury in exaltation in the Ascendant, the Moon and Jupiter in Pisces, Mars and Saturn in Capricorn, while Venus is in Gemini: this configuration will produce a ruler destroying his enemies. The dust formed by the movements of his elephant Army will darken the entire earth.

23. One will become a king with the following planetary configuration prevailing at the time of birth: The Sun and Jupiter in Leo, Saturn in Aquarius, the Moon in Taurus, Mars in Scorpio and the Ascendant in Aries.

24. A famous king will be produced, if Aries be the Ascendant at birth along with the Sun therein, Jupiter be in Sagittarius and the Moon with Saturn is in Libra.

25. If the three planets, viz. Jupiter, Mercury and Venus occupy such Rāśis, which are angular to their respective own Rāśis and be in the process conjunct Saturn, Mars and the Sun, while the Moon is in Taurus, the native will become a king purifying the (four) directions with his unstained fame. The native born in Aries Ascendant with the Sun in deep exaltation will rule the earth boundaried by the seas.

26. Should the Moon be in the 4<sup>th</sup> House simultaneously falling in a watery Navāńśa and be with all her splendour, while a benefic is in its own House identical with the Ascendant and malefics are away from Angles, a king is born.

27. The Moon in the state of her Fullness, if be in aspect to Venus, Jupiter and Mercury, while the Lord of the Ascendant is endowed with strength, one so born will become a king. The Ascendant in question should be in a Dual Sign and be in Vargothamamsa.

28. The native, who has three, or four benefic planets in Vargothamamsa will become a king. These planets should be in Angles, not combust, be not weak and be free from the company of malefics.

29. Even, if a single benefic is in Vargothamamsa, the native will become a king, provided the planet in question is strong and be in aspect to a friendly planet.

30. The Full Moon in Cancer Ascendant not falling in inimical subdivisions, will make one a king endowed with gems elephants and horses, provided he has a benefics aspect, while all the other planets occupy Seershodya Signs.

31. If the dispositor of the Moon is in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup>, or 11<sup>th</sup> counted from the Moon herself, one born so will become a ruler comparable to Lord Indra provided malefics are bereft of strength and benefics be in Angles identical with Rāsis owned by benefics. Alternatively, these benefics instead of falling in such Rāsis may be in such Navāñśas ruled by benefics.
32. The native will become such a valorous king whose Army's very roaring will quake the earth, if in his radix all planets, being strong, occupy their respective deep exaltation points in aspect to friendly planets and without inimical aspects.
33. Should the Moon be in her deep exaltation degree in aspect to Venus, while all malefics are relegated to 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> Houses, one will become a king.
34. If the Ascendant Lord and the Moon Sign Lord are together in an Angle at birth, in aspect to auspicious and friendly planets, unaspected by malefics and not being defeated by enemies, the native will become a plentiful king. Alternatively the Moon should be in Lagna and the Lagna Lord in the 9<sup>th</sup> thereof. The black forest bees consuming the ichor of his Army elephants will sing the glory of such native in all directions.
35. Find out, if the Ascendant is the exaltation Sign of any planet. If the planet in question is aspected by a benefic from an Angle a king is born. However, the first mentioned planet should be in own Navāñśa, or friendly Navāñśa, or exaltation Navāñśa.
36. Saturn with strength, the Sun, Mars, the Moon, Venus and Mercury, respectively, positioned in the second half of Capricorn, Leo, Aries, Cancer, Libra and Virgo will make one an emperor, who will be endowed with spotless fame protecting his population.
37. If all the planets are in Vargothamamsa and are radiant the native will become an emperor of the whole earth subduing all his enemies.
38. The subject will become a ruler, if the Ascendant Lord is in an Angle in aspect to a friendly planet, while the Ascendant is tenanted by a benefic.
39. Should Jupiter and the Moon be in Taurus identical with the Ascendant, while its Lord (Venus), is in his Moolatrikona (or in a Trine from the Ascendant) unaspected by the Sun, Saturn and Mars, the native will be a famous ruler controlling all his foes.
40. If at birth all planets, avoiding inimical and debilitational divisions, occupy their own, or friendly divisions in aspect to friendly planets, while the Moon is Full with her rays, the native will become a ruler.
41. If the Full Moon is exalted and is in Vargothamamsa, in aspect to a benefic planet, the person so born will become a famous ruler in the Dasa of the benefic planet in question. There should not be a strong malefic in an Angle in the said Yoga.
42. If the Lord of the Ascendant and the Moon Sign Lord with strength are together in an Angle, while the Moon occupies a watery Sign identical with a Trine, the native will become a king.
43. Should all the planets at birth be in their own Rāsis and in friendly Navāñśas, or vice versa, the subject will become an emperor.

44. Should all the other planets be in their deep exaltation points, while Mercury is in his exaltation Amsa, the native will rule over the three worlds, receiving honours from Gods and Demons.

45. One will become an emperor devoid of any foes, if the 4<sup>th</sup>, 1<sup>st</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup> and the 10<sup>th</sup> are, respectively, occupied by Vasishta (one of the Saptharishis), Jupiter, Venus and Agasthya (again one of the Saptharishis).

46. If the Full Moon is in her exaltation Rāśi, or in own Rāśi, or in own Navāńśa, while Jupiter posited in an Angle is in aspect to Venus, the native becomes a great emperor provided the Sun is in the Ascendant with strength identical with his own House.

47. Should the Full Moon receive the aspect of all the planets the native will live long and will not be subjected to adverse results, that may be caused by Kemadruma and such other Yogas.

48. The Sun approaching his exaltation Sign (i.e. being in the end of Pisces), while Jupiter and the Moon are in Cancer, the native will become a king endowed with various precious stones. In this Yoga, the Sun should be simultaneously in a Trine from the Ascendant.

49. Should six planets be in simultaneous exaltation, endowed with radiance and occupy their own Navāńśas, with strength, the native will become an emperor comparable to Yayati, Sagara and Vena.

50. Should all the benefics with radiant rays occupy the Ascendant, being not combust and unaccompanied by malefics, the native will become a ruler, who will take to penance in forests and hills. The benefics in question should occupy the Rāśi and Navāńśas of benefics.

51. If all benefic planets be in benefics' Rāśis identical with Panaphara Houses (i.e. 2<sup>nd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup>), while malefics occupy Dual Signs, the native so born will become a king, destroying all his enemies and be equal to Brihaspati (Jupiter) in terms of intelligence.

52. If the Lord of the Ascendant is in the Ascendant itself, or is in a friendly Sign in aspect to a friendly planet, the native will become a ruler, destroying his enemies, provided there is a benefic in the Ascendant.

53. If the Full Moon is aspected by Jupiter and be unaspected by others, while there is no planet in debilitation, the native will become a ruler. The said Moon should occupy Aries Navāńśa. This Raja Yoga is conceived by Yavanas.

54. If the Full Moon occupies an Upachaya House, i.e. 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup>, or 11<sup>th</sup> in exclusive aspect to Jupiter, while the Lord of the Moon Sign occupies the 10<sup>th</sup>, or 7<sup>th</sup>, the native will become a ruler.

55. If the Full Moon be exalted and aspected by all the planets the native will become a famous ruler endowed with a vast Army consisting of elephants, horses and armed men and will rule over the entire earth akin to Adishesha (the Divine Snake) painfully bearing the whole earth on its hood.

56. Should the Moon, being fully splendourous, occupy Leo Navāńśa, while all other benefics, devoid of malefic connections are angular from the ascending Sign, the native will become a ruler endowed with various elephants.

57. Should the Moon be with Jupiter in the 5<sup>th</sup> House, while Mars, Mercury and the Moon be not in fall in Rāśi and be in their own Navāńśas, one will become a king with everlasting fame. In this Yoga, Mars and Mercury should be in the 12<sup>th</sup> and, or the 3<sup>rd</sup> without combustion.

58. If three planets be in such Signs, which are not inimical, or debilitational, be with full strength, be aspected by benefics and be endowed with splendourous rays, the native will become a ruler.

59. If the Moon, who is in Vargothama Navāńśa, or in Cancer in Navāńśa, is aspected by a strong planet, while the ascending Sign is free from malefic occupation, the native will become an emperor endowed with physical splendour.

60. If the Moon is in a watery Sign/Navāńśa, while benefic is in the Ascendant and in his own Amsa, the native will become a ruler endowed with many elephants and the like. In this Yoga, malefics should, however, not be in Angles.

61. If the Full Moon occupies Vargothama position, the native will become a ruler of the earth whose horses' kicks will spread dust making even the brilliant sun in the sky look, like an early morning's Moon.

62. If at birth all planets are endowed with roles of Yoga karaka, the native will become an emperor. If one planet be so, he will rule a province.

63. Even, if one planet occupies its own Panchamsa, the subject will become a ruler. If all are endowed with strength he becomes an emperor. Notes: Panchamsa division is a little bit different from Trimsamsa. In odd Signs the Panchamsa (i.e. 6 degrees in length) rulerships are in order: Mars, Saturn, Jupiter, Mercury and Venus. The reverse holds good in the case of even Signs.

64. If the Moon is aspected by Jupiter from Taurus, the native will rule over the entire earth.

65. If the Moon is aspected by any planet from its exaltation/Moolatrikona/own Sign, even a hunter will become a king.

66. Should the Moon be in her own Rāśi and in her own decanate, one will become a ruler. If simultaneously a benefic is endowed with strength, the native will become a great king.

67. Should the Sun be in his own Navāńśa, while the Moon is in Cancer Rāśi, the native will become a king, endowed with elephants.

68. Even a villager will become a king, if he has Saturn in the Ascendant and Jupiter in the 7<sup>th</sup>, one of them being in aspect to Venus.

69. The native will doubtless become a king, if Venus rises in a Rāśi of Jupiter in aspect to Jupiter himself, while Mercury is in exaltation.

70. If the Sun, the Moon and Venus occupy one single House in exclusive aspect to Jupiter, the native will become a ruler.

71. One will become a ruler, if Mars, Mercury and Venus are in the Ascendant, while both the Moon and Jupiter are in the 7<sup>th</sup> in aspect to Saturn.

72. If strong Jupiter be in aspect to Mars, while the Sun is in the 10<sup>th</sup> in Aries, even a base person will become a ruler. However, it is necessary, that the said Jupiter be in Aries Navāńśa, or in Scorpio Navāńśa.

73. If the Moon, the Sun and Venus are in the 3<sup>rd</sup> House, while Mars and Jupiter are, respectively, placed in the 7<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> Houses, even a person of mean strata will become a king. The Ascendant in this case should be in Vargothamamsa.

74. One, two, three, or all of Mercury, Jupiter, Venus and the Moon occupying the 9<sup>th</sup> House with strength and in aspect to a friendly planet, the native will be a king akin to God.

75. If the 9<sup>th</sup> House is occupied by an exalted planet, or the said 9<sup>th</sup> House is in aspect to the planet, that will be in exaltation there in (in the 9<sup>th</sup>), while two others are independently in their Signs of exaltation, the native will become a king and a pater familias.

76. Should the 5<sup>th</sup> House be occupied by the Moon and Jupiter in aspect to its Lord, as Venus is in Pisces, even a person of base birth will become a king.

77. If the Moon is in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, or the 10<sup>th</sup> House, while Jupiter is exalted, the native will be a ruler of the entire earth endowed with Lakshmi, the Goddess of wealth.

78. If Jupiter is exalted and is simultaneously in an Angle, while Venus occupies the 10<sup>th</sup>, the subject will be a famous king, lording over the entire earth.

79. One born even, as a Brahmin will become a king, if the full Moon is in her own House, while Mercury, Jupiter and Saturn are in the 4<sup>th</sup> House. The latter 3 should be in the own Navāńśas simultaneously and be aspected by the Sun.

80. If the Sun is in the 10<sup>th</sup> identical with his Moolatrikona Rāśi, or Venus, Jupiter and the Moon are in 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> in own Houses the native will become a king.

81. If the 7<sup>th</sup> House contains a benefic planet and be in aspect to a friendly planet, while Mars is exalted, one will become a ruler of the earth. The benefic in question should fall in a friendly Navāńśa also.

82. Should the Sun, the Moon, Mercury and Mars occupy the 10<sup>th</sup> House and also friendly Navāńśas, while Venus is in the 9<sup>th</sup> House, the native will become a ruler, whose elephants' ichor will settle the dust emanating by their own treadings. In this Yoga, the planets in the 10<sup>th</sup> shall not be in fall, in enemies camps, or be in combustions.

83. Should the Sun endowed with strength be exalted in the 10<sup>th</sup> House in the company of Jupiter, as strong Venus is in the 9<sup>th</sup> House and in own Navāńśa, while the Ascendant shares benefic sub-divisions, or has a benefic planet in it and is aspected by Mercury, the native will become a ruler illumining the entire world with his fame.

86. One born in Abhijit star will become a valorous king even though he may be of base order by birth.

87. One born with the Moon in Kritika and simultaneously in Gandanta Lagna, or Vishti (Bhadra) Karana, or Parigha Yoga, or Vyatipata Yoga will become a king.

88. The Moon in the 4<sup>th</sup> House identical with Cancer, while Mercury, Jupiter and Venus are, respectively, in the Ascendant, 7<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> Houses: the native will become a king.

89-90. If all the planets occupy six alternative Signs from the Ascendant, Chakra Yoga is formed producing a king.

91. Should all the planets occupy the first six Houses commencing from the Ascendant, one will become a king. Should these be in only four Houses from the Ascendant, he will become a king's minister.

92. Should all the planets be relegated to the 5<sup>th</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> Houses, one will become a king endowed with wealth, sons, relatives, conveyances and servants.

93. Nagara Yoga is formed, if all the planets are disposed in the 10<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup> and Ascendant, which will make one rule the earth.

94. Should the benefic planets be entirely in the 4<sup>th</sup> Ascendant and the 7<sup>th</sup>, while Mars, the Sun and Saturn are in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Houses, one born will become a ruler according to Yavanas.

95. A Raja Yoga known, as Kalasa Yoga is formed, if all benefics are in the 11<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> Houses.

96. Again a Raja Yoga named, as Kumbha Yoga is formed, if the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Houses are occupied by one each, while the 6<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup> are occupied by 2 planets each.

97. Explained above are such Raja Yogas, which will make even people of base birth reach royal status. The following are royal combinations exclusively applicable to those of royal scion.

98. One will be a king receiving honours from the entire world, if the Sun, the Moon, Saturn and Mars are, respectively, in Leo, Aries, Aquarius and Capricorn. Jupiter in this Yoga should be in Sagittarius, or Pisces, while Leo be Ascendant.

99. If a single benefic occupies the Ascendant with strength, while other benefics are in the 9<sup>th</sup> and yet other planets be in the Ascendant, 2<sup>nd</sup>, or Upachaya Houses, one will become a king with perennial wealth. The elephants of his Army will rain ichor misleading it to be a cloudy atmosphere.

100. Should Jupiter be in the 4<sup>th</sup> identical with own House, while the Full Moon is in the 9<sup>th</sup> and others are in the 3<sup>rd</sup> and Ascendant, an intelligent king is born endowed with all kinds of wealth and conveyances.

101 A very famous king is born, if the Moon is exalted in the Ascendant, while Jupiter, Venus, Mercury, Mars and the Sun are, respectively, in the 2<sup>nd</sup> House, Libra, Virgo, Aries and Leo.

102. A king famous for his virtues is born, if the Sun and the Moon are in the 10<sup>th</sup>, Saturn is in Ascendant Jupiter in the 4<sup>th</sup> and Venus, Mercury and Mars are in the 11<sup>th</sup> House.

103. If Jupiter occupies the Ascendant, other than Capricorn, one born will be a king endowed with elephants etc.

104. One will become a king, if Mars is in the Ascendant and Saturn and the Sun are in the 10<sup>th</sup>, while Jupiter, Venus, Mercury and Moon are, respectively, in the 7<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 4<sup>th</sup> Houses.

105. When even the weak Moon in exaltation can herself produce a king what of Full Moon in exaltation ?

106. If the Full Moon occupies an Angle other than the Ascendant, the native will be a king endowed with wealth, conveyances and valour.

107. If Venus is in aspect to Jupiter, the native will become a valorous king possessing many elephants.

108. Should Mercury be aspected by Jupiter at birth, the native will become a honourable king.

109. Should the Ascendant Lord in exaltation aspect the Moon, the subject will become a king endowed with wealth and conveyances and will conquer his enemies.

110. One will become a fortunate king and endowed with fame and success over rivals, if exalted Moon aspects both Mercury and Venus.

111. The subject will be a ruler endowed with perennial wealth, if the Moon occupies the Navāńśa of a bosom friend in aspect to Venus.

112. For a day birth, if the Moon is in Cancer Navāńśa, or in a very friendly Navāńśa and is aspected by Jupiter, the native will doubtlessly become a king.

113. When even a Brahmin can become a king, if the Lord of Moon Sign is in Angle with strength, what doubt is there of a person of royal scion with a similar configuration becoming a ruler ?

114. Should the Sun be in a thick friend's Sign in aspect to the Moon, the native will rule over Anga (a province so named in olden days related now to Bhagalpur) and be endowed with wealth and virtues.

115. Should Mercury be exalted and be in conjunction with the Moon, the native will rule over Magadha (the southern part of modern Bihar) the ichor of whose elephants will spread perfume to all the corners.



116. If the Full Moon is endowed with strength the native will become a king, who will conquer his foes.
117. When even a cowherd will become a king, if the Ascendant Lord is strong and in an Angle, what is there then for a person born of a royal scion with a similar Yoga not to become a king ?
118. If Jupiter occupies Cancer identical with the 10<sup>th</sup> House counted from the Moon the native will become a Lord of the entire earth.
119. If the Sun is in Aries along with the Moon, the native will rule over the region consisting of Kerala, Karnatak andhra, Dravida and Chola (identified with the modern southern India).
120. If Jupiter occupies Cancer along with the Moon, the subject will rule over Kashmir.
121. If Jupiter and Venus are in their exaltation Signs, or in their own Houses a person belonging to royal scion will surely become a king. But one of these two Signs should be one of Angles, 9<sup>th</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Houses.
122. If a benefic planet, endowed with directional, positional and temporal strengths, is in an Angle and be bereft of aspect, or conjunction of a malefic planet, the native will become a king. Alternatively, if 3 heavenly bodies be with such strengths occupy Angles, even then the native will become a king.
123. If Mercury, Jupiter and Venus occupy the 2<sup>nd</sup> Sign from the Sun, without combustion and without malefic aspects/conjunctions the native will rule over the land with 3 seas, as its boundaries.
124. If the Full Moon akin to a splendourous lotus (i.e. endowed with full rays) is aspected by her dispositor and by a strong benefic, the native will become a king skillful in causing injury to women's honour, be widely famous and be just.
125. Should the 2<sup>nd</sup> House be occupied by both Jupiter and Venus, one will become a king, who will overpower his enemies.
126. These Yogas, as explained supra will make a person of royal scion a king. The skies will be covered with the dust emanating by the treadings of elephants, horses and armed men of such native's Army.
127. If Mars and Saturn occupy the Ascendant, while Mercury, Venus and Jupiter are in the 4<sup>th</sup>, or, when Capricorn rises with Mars in it and the Navāńśa Ascendant is owned by Saturn himself, the native will become a king.
128. One will become the Lord of an island, if Cancer ascends with Jupiter and the Moon therein, while Venus, Saturn and the Sun are exalted, as Mars is in his own divisions).
129. If Jupiter and Venus together occupy Pisces, while the Full Moon is exalted (in Amsa), as the Sun occupies Aries in aspect to a malefic planet, the native will become a king and the dust emanating, as a consequence of the movements of his Army will cloud the Sun, so that the lotus will close its petals due to misconception of the sun having set.

130. If the 3<sup>rd</sup> and the 6<sup>th</sup> are occupied by fallen/inimical planets, while a strong benefic is in an Angle with due deep exaltation, as the Moon is in Cancer identical with the 10<sup>th</sup> House, one born during night time will become an emperor holding all the three worlds under a single (royal) umbrella.

131. Should Jupiter with his splendourous rays be in the Ascendant, while the Moon is in the 11<sup>th</sup> in aspect to Mercury and the Sun is in the 2<sup>nd</sup> from the Moon unaspected by Mars one will become an emperor of the entire earth endowed with elephants, horses etc.

132. The Sun with deep exaltation in Aries Ascendant along with the Moon and Mars, as Venus is in Taurus along with Saturn and Jupiter in the 9<sup>th</sup> in Sagittarius: this Yoga will produce a learned king, who will conquer his enemies.

133. A virtuous, famous and valorous ruler is born, if Mercury, Jupiter and Venus are together in the 5<sup>th</sup>, while the Sun and Saturn are in the 6<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> Houses in their order, as Mars is exalted.

134. If the Sun, Venus and Saturn, respectively, are in aspect to Jupiter, Moon and Mars, while a Movable Sign is Ascendant, a famous and successful king is born.

135. Mercury in Virgo identical with the Ascendant, Mars in the 3<sup>rd</sup> House, Saturn in the 6<sup>th</sup> House and Venus in the 4<sup>th</sup> House: this configuration will give birth to a king, who will conquer the world with his own strength.

136. One will be a king lording over the earth, if Saturn is in Capricorn Ascendant, while the Sun, Venus, Mars and the Moon are, respectively, in the 7<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, Scorpio and Cancer.

137. A fickle minded king is born, if Mars is exalted in the Ascendant, as the 9<sup>th</sup> and the 7<sup>th</sup> are, respectively, occupied by Saturn and the Luminaries.

138. Capricorn Ascendant containing Saturn, Cancer containing its Lord and Jupiter, Virgo containing its Lord in aspect to Venus: this configuration will produce an unconquerable ruler.

139. Venus in the Ascendant, Jupiter in Sagittarius with friendly aspect and the Moon in Cancer: this group of heavenly bodies will make one a king, who will construct wells, tanks and temples and will honour Brahmins and Gods.

140. With even a single planet with unobstructed rays, if exalted in an Angle and the Sun being in Angle with extreme power in aspect to Jupiter posited in the 5<sup>th</sup> House, the native will become an honourable king.

141. If Saturn, Mars and the Sun are in the 6<sup>th</sup>, or even in the 3<sup>rd</sup> House, while Jupiter occupies the 11<sup>th</sup> House identical with Leo one will become a king conquering his enemies with his own might. In this Yoga, Jupiter should be aspected by other benefics, but not by the Luminaries.

142. If Libra is Ascendant with Jupiter in it, while Venus is in Taurus, a king is born. While the two heavenly bodies are so disposed at birth there be blowing pleasant breeze, the skies be

clear and the other planets should be enjoying full rays and temporary friendship (by stipulated placements).

143. A famous king is born with the following planetary map: Mars, the Moon and Mercury in the 12<sup>th</sup> and the 3<sup>rd</sup> avoiding debilitation/combustion; but being in their respective own Navāñśas, while the 5<sup>th</sup> House is occupied by Jupiter and the Moon.

144-145. If the Moon Sign Lord and the Ascendant Lord be with strength and be posited in an Angle identical with a close friend's Sign and aspect the Ascendant, Pushkala Yoga is formed. The effects are: the native will become a king on whose invasion the band of elephants of his enemies will exude ichor perfuming all the corners.

146. If the Ascendant Lord is in the beginning of a Sign, the native will be an Army chief, or Justice with the king. If the planet in question be in the middle of a Sign, he will be the head of a state. He will only be a village chief, if the Ascendant Lord is in the end of a Sign.

147. The sun in Revati, Poorva Phalguni, Uttara Phalguni, or Moola identical with Ascendant will make one the head of a country extending to only hundred yojanas.

148. If Venus is in the Ascendant, one becomes a ruler, provided the planet in question simultaneously occupies one of the asterisms, viz. Krittika, Revati, Swati, Pushyami and Aswini.

149. If the Navāñśa Ascendant Lord be exalted in an Angle, the native will become an emperor. If the Lords of the Moon Sign and Ascendant are in an Angle, the subject will be a wealthy king.

150. If the Full Moon in Pisces is in aspect to a friendly planet, the subject will become an emperor whose orders be obeyed by all.

151-152. Should exalted Sun be in the 11<sup>th</sup> along with Jupiter, while Mars is in the 10<sup>th</sup> and the Moon with Venus in the 9<sup>th</sup>, a king is born. Even the celestial horses of the Sun-God's chariot will take pleasure at the pleasant smell emanating from the dust spread over on the earth by the treading horses the native's Army.

153. Even though the native may have been born out of wedlocks, the Moon with Saturn in an Angle will make on wealthy king.

154. One will become a king with broad chest defeating all his enemies, if the 2<sup>nd</sup> House contains Venus, Jupiter and Mercury, while relegated to the 7<sup>th</sup> are the Moon, the Sun (?) and Mars.

155. Strong Sun and Moon in Cancer, another planet with clear rays exalted elsewhere, Jupiter in the Ascendant and Mars in the 6<sup>th</sup>: the five heavenly bodies so disposed will make one a king whose Army's movements will cover the skies with dust.

156. If the Moon is in the 8<sup>th</sup> degree of Aquarius identical with a Trine one will become a king, who will be favourable to all.

157. If Mars is placed in the 7<sup>th</sup> degree of Aries, or in the 21<sup>st</sup> degree of Gemini, the native will become a king.

158. If at birth the Moon is positioned in the 15<sup>th</sup> degree of Aquarius, or in the 10<sup>th</sup> degree of Cancer, one will become a king.

159. A famous king is born, if Sagittarius 20 is occupied by Jupiter. Similarly Leo 15 occupied either by the Sun, or by Mercury will produce a king.

160. A valorous king is denoted, who will acquire kingdom with his own might, if the Moon is placed on the 15<sup>th</sup> degree of any Sign, but obtaining 5 Vargas of one and the same Sign.

161. If Saturn occupies the 5<sup>th</sup> degree of Capricorn, a fortunate king is born, who will be adorable on the earth, be meritorious and be interested in Shastras.

162. If both the Moon and Jupiter are on the 5<sup>th</sup> degree of Cancer, one will become an inviolable king, just as the Sun is head of the planets.

163. If the Moon is in Pushyami, or in Vargothama, or in Krittika, or Aswini Nakshatra an emperor is born. Similar effect will come to pass, when birth is in Tripushkara. Notes: The first Yoga is clear in this Sloka. The second one needs clarification about 'Tripushkara'.

164. If Mars is in Aswini, or Anuradha, or Dhanishta, a Raja Yoga is formed. This applies only, if the said planet is in Vargothama Navāñśa, or in exaltation Rāśi simultaneously.

165. An excellent king is born, if the Moon with rays akin to white conch is in the 10<sup>th</sup> House, while strong Venus is in the 9<sup>th</sup> House and all others relegated to the 11<sup>th</sup> House.

166. If all the other planets are disposed in 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Houses counted from the Moon, a king is born, who will be a repository of honour and will rule over the entire earth.

167. If Jupiter, Moon and Sun, respectively, occupy 5<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> Houses, when counted from Mars, the native will become a king, equal to Kubera (the Lord of celestial riches and regent of the North).

168. Counted from Mercury, if the Sun is in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, Venus in the 4<sup>th</sup> and all others in the 5<sup>th</sup>, a king is born, who will have 3 seas in the form of periphery for his land. In this Yoga, no planet shall be in fall, or in inimical Sign.

169. If the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> Houses counted from Jupiter are, respectively, occupied by Saturn, the Sun and the Moon, while all others are in the 6<sup>th</sup>, a prince will become a ruler.

170. If Mercury and Saturn are in the 4<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> counted from Venus, while all others are in the 3<sup>rd</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup>, one will become a king.

171. If Venus and Mercury occupy an Angle from Saturn, while the rest are in their exaltation Signs, an excellent king will be born.

172. If all the planets are in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Houses from the Sun, one will become a king, or a minister, or an Army chief.

173. Should there be a malefic in the 11<sup>th</sup> from the Ascendant Lord, who has clear rays, while a benefic is in an Angle (from the Ascendant), the native will become a king, who will have self-earned kingdom.

174. A virtuous king is denoted, with honours from other kings, if all malefics occupy the 11<sup>th</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> Houses counted from the Moon Sign Lord and be in aspect to benefics.

175. If Jupiter occupies Aries/Leo, while Mars is in his own Sign in aspect to the Sun one of royal descent will become a king. It is understood, that no other planet shall be in fall in the nativity.

176. If Sunapha Yoga etc. from the Moon are found operating in Angles, one born in a royal scion will definitely become a ruler of men.

177. Should the Moon and Jupiter be in an Angle from the Ascendant in aspect to Venus, the native will become a king with wide spread fame provided there is no debilitated planet in the nativity.

178. If Venus is in the Ascendant in aspect to Mercury and Saturn, while Jupiter is in the 5<sup>th</sup>, the native will become an emperor. However, the said Venus should be strong and in his own Navāńśa simultaneously.

179. If the Sun and the Moon are in their own Houses (while one of them is) in aspect to Jupiter, the native will become a king.

180. Mercury in Cancer and Jupiter in Sagittarius in aspect to both Mars and the Sun will make the native a ruler.

181. Should the Moon, Jupiter and Venus be, respectively, positioned in Pisces, Cancer and Aquarius, the native will become a ruler.

182. If Saturn is in Aquarius in aspect to Venus, while the Sun is in the 11<sup>th</sup> and the Moon in a watery Sign, one will become a king.

183. If Mars posited in his own House is aspected by Jupiter and the Sun, or Mercury posited in Taurus, if aspected by Jupiter, a ruler is born.

184. If the Full Moon is in her exaltation/own Rāśi, or Navāńśa and be aspected by 5 planets having temporary friendship, while no planet is fallen, the native will become a ruler.

185. Saturn in the 11<sup>th</sup>, Jupiter with Venus in the Ascendant, the Moon in the 10<sup>th</sup>, the Sun in the 4<sup>th</sup>, Mercury in the 2<sup>nd</sup> along with Mars: this configuration will make one a king endowed with vast Army, wealth and conveyances.

*Thus ends the 35<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled "RAJA YOGAS" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 36. Planetary Rays**

1. The rays possessed by a planet are important (in delineation of a horoscope) according to Manindhacharya. I explain below the same.

2. When in exaltation, the number of rays possessed by the Sun are 10, the Moon 9, Mars 5, Mercury 5, Jupiter 7, Venus 8 and Saturn 5.

3-4. ANOTHER SCHOOL OF THOUGHT. The above view is held by Manindha, Maya and Badarayana, as enunciated by Mahendra Shastra. However, according to another school of thought, all planets uniformly possess 7 rays each, while exaltation. While these two are authoritative schools, majority lean towards equal distribution of 7 rays. All agree, that at debilitation, the figure is zero for each planet.

5. ABHIMUKHA AND PARAMMUKHA RASMI. When a debilitated planet transits towards its exaltation Sign, the rays are Abhimukha (i.e. facing upwards) and, when an exalted planet goes towards its debilitation Sign, the rays are Parammukha (facing downwards). For the intermediary positions, the rays should be calculated by rule of three process.

6. TO ARRIVE AT NUMBER OF RAYS. Note the position of the planet in Rāśis, degrees etc., for which the number of rays is to be computed. Deduct from this its (deep) debilitation point. If the remainder is in excess of six Signs, reduce it again from 12. Multiply the product by the maximum number of rays allotted to the planet concerned and divide by six. The resultant figure will represent the number of rays obtained by the planet by virtue of its position at birth.

7-9. RECTIFICATION OF RAYS. If the planet is in the dwadasamsa of its friend, double the product, as obtained above. If it is in its own dwadasamsa, own Rāśi, retrogression/exaltation Sign the product should be trebled. If it is in its enemy's dwadasamsa,  $1/16^{\text{th}}$  of the rays will be lost. The same applies to a debilitated planet. A combust planet, excepting Venus and Saturn, loses all the rays. A planet, that has just begun to retrograde will have two-fold rays, while the one, that has just assumed direct motion from retrogression will lose only  $1/8^{\text{th}}$  of the number of rays.

10-11. EFFECTS OF NUMBER OF RASMIS TOTALLY CONTRIBUTED BY THE SEVEN PLANETS. If the rays be a maximum of five, the native will be miserable, is of ignoble descent, will depend on others, be indigent and will join base men, Should it be from 6 to 10, he will be a servant, will be intent on going to places other than of his birth (for living), be devoid of good luck and be dirty.

12-16. If the rays are between 11 and 15, one will be, respectively, very learned, virtuous, righteous, beautiful and will possess merits due to his descent. If the rays are between 16 and 20, he will be, respectively, supreme among his men, be wealthy, be famous among men, be glorious and be honoured by his men. The effects stated apply to the number of rays in the ascending order. If the rays are from 21 to 25 in number, the effects, respectively, are: honour, fortune, courage, scholarship and kingship. 26 rays denote a person, who will have all-round success in his efforts. 27 to 32 rays, respectively, denote: a dependent on the king, wealth and gains through the king, minister ship, honours from the king, royal patronage and rulership over fifty villages.

17-20. If the total number of rays is 33, he will rule over 1000 villages, while with 34 rays he will obtain leadership over 3000 villages. 35 rays denote abundant wealth, strength, provincial rulership, fame, fortune etc. One will head over a lakh villages with 36 rays. Three lakh villages will come under his control with 37/38 rays.

21-25. If the total rays be 39, he will become a ruler causing happiness to all. With 40 rays he will rule over vast lands and the wives of the enemies crushed by him will reach their cries all over, so that he will become prominent. One, two and three seas will be the boundary/boundaries of the kingdom of the native/s with 41/42/43 rays. One with 44 rays will be an emperor, will honour Gods and Brahmins, be long-lived and be mighty. According to the rays crossing 44, one will rule over other islands, be free from obstacles, be honoured by one and all and be equal to Indra in valour.

26. SPECIAL EFFECTS. If the total rays are 45, or 46, the native will always enjoy auspicious effects and will lord over the entire earth.

27. If the rays are 47, the native will undertake the responsibility of maintaining the whole earth, be devoid of enemies, be an emperor akin to Indra and be honoured by all.

28-29. ABHIMUKHA AND PARANMUKHA. If a planet has Abhimukha rays the good effects stated will increase, while Paranimukha rays will reduce the good effects. More number of rays will multiply the results, while less number of rays will diminish the effects. According to rays only, one's baseness, or excellence will come to pass.

*Thus ends the 36<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled "PLANETARY RAYS" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 37. Panchamahapurusha Yogas**

1. Sri Devakirti Raja explained the Panchamahapurusha Yogas (denoting Great Men), which I explain below clearly.

2. Venus, Mars, Saturn, Jupiter and Mercury remaining in their respective own Houses, or exaltation Signs, identical with Angles, cause Malavya, Ruchaka, Sasa, Hamsa and Bhadra Yogas, respectively. The effects thereof have been elaborately explained by the ancient preceptors, which I briefly narrate here.

3-4. MALAVYA YOGA. One born in Malavya Yoga will have thin (not fleshy) lips, even physique, gray complexion, thin waist, splendour equal to that of the moon, majestic voice akin to that of a tusker, pleasant odor of the body, piercing sight, even and white teeth, hands extending to the knees and a longevity of seventy years. His face will be 13 inches in length and 10 inch broad, while the two ear-holes are 10 inch apart. (Angula denoted here, as an inch means 8 barley-corn-wide) He rules Laata, Malawa and Sindhu.

5-7. RUCHAKA YOGA. The native of Ruchaka Yoga will have a long face, pure splendour, great strength, valour, attractive eye brows, blue (very black) hair, penchant for war, knowledge of Mantras, be a leader of thieves, will have blood-red complexion, be very valorous, be a conqueror of enemies, will have a neck akin to conch, be chief, cruel, will honour Gods and Brahmins, thin shanks, will have marks of a staff (actually means a staff with a skull at the top deemed to be Shiva's weapon and carried by ascetics), cord, bull, arrow, diamond, lute etc. on the hands and legs, will be 100 inch tall, be skilled in Mantras and black magic, will weigh 100 tulas (one tula is 100 palas) and the circumference of his loins will correspond to the length of his face. He will rule places consisting of Vindhya and Sahya. He will live up to seventy and will attain his end through weapons/fire and will go to heavens.

8-10. SASA YOGA. One born in Sasa Yoga will have small teeth small face, fast pace, be crafty, very valorous, interested in forests, hills and forts, will have weak loins and long body, be famous, be an Army chief, skillful in all assignments, will have somewhat protruding teeth, be a metallurgist, be fickle minded, will have eyes resembling the lotus, be interested in the fair sex, will enjoy other's wealth, be devoted to his mother, weak waist, be very intelligent and will fault others. His hands will contain marks of couch, conch, wheel, garland, lute etc. According to sages he will be a ruler of some place and will die at 70.

11-13. HAMSA YOGA. One born in Hamsa Yoga will have a reddish face, elevated nose, beautiful feet, great virile power (indriya is here interpreted, as virile power coming under Jupiter), be whitish in complexion, will have broad cheeks, reddish nails, (mellifluous) voice, like that of the swan, be phlegmatic, will possess palms and soles with marks of trident, fish, arrow etc., honey-coloured and round eyes, be fond of sporting in water, will be delighted in sexually uniting with females, will weigh 1600 tulas and be 96 inch tall. He will lord over Sura Sena, Gandharva and places between the Ganges and Yamuna. His end will come later on in a forest. His longevity will be hundred years.

14-15. BHADRA YOGA. One born with the Bhadra Yoga will have a face, akin to that of a tiger, will imitate the elephant in gait, will have broad chest, long and strong hands and square body, will be sensuous, will have soft hair over cheeks, be learned, will possess hands and legs akin to lotus, be endowed with prowess and will be conversant with Yoga. His palms and soles will contain symbols of conch, sword, elephant, arrow, wheel, lotus, plough etc. His body will emanate smell akin to earth settled with fresh drizzles (particularly first of the season), sandal paste and elephant's ichor.

16-18. BHADRA YOGA (continued). He will know the meanings of Shastras, be valorous, will have well-knitted eye brows, will walk, like an elephant, will have genital organs in 'concealed position' (like that of a horse, or a tusker) and a beautiful belly, be righteous, will have attractive fore face, be valorous, firm in prowess, will have black and short hair, be independent in all his undertakings, will not forgive (even) his own men, will allow his friends to enjoy his wealth, will weigh 2000 palas, will rule over the mid portion of the country, will possess females etc., be always happy and will die at 80.

19-21. GENERAL. He can become a monarch, if his voice is similar to the sound of a conch, drum, tusker, bull, or a roaring cloud. In such case he will rule over the entire earth and will conquer his enemies. One with viscid tongue, skin, teeth, eyes, nails and hair will become a ruler. If these are rough, he will experience penury. One with glossy, splendourous and bright complexion will become a king. Otherwise he will be poor and miserable. If these are meddling, he will be a middle class person with wealth, children, happiness etc.

*Thus ends the 37<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled "PANCHA MAHA PURUSHA YOGAS" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 38. Effects Of Natural Constituents And Primordial Compounds**

1. Mars denotes one's prowess, Mercury greatness (or physical weight), Jupiter voice, Venus splendour (or friendship) and Saturn complexion (physical brightness).



2. EFFECTS OF SATTVA GUNA. If Sattva is predominant in a native, he will be highly merciful, will possess many wives and attendants, will be firm in disposition, will be a sweet and truthful speaker, will honour Gods and Brahmins and will be of forgiving temperament.

3. EFFECTS OF RAJOGUNA. One with predominant RajoGuna will be valorous, be skillful in fine arts and literature, be fond of uniting with women, be skillful, showy, jocular, spirited and be interested in music and gambling.

4. EFFECTS OF TAMOGUNA. With TamoGuna predominant, the native will be foolish, indolent, will cheat others, be irascible, miserable, be a talebearer, be devoid of good conduct, unkempt. blind due to lasciviousness, miserly and careless.

5. PRIMORDIAL COMPOUNDS (PANCHA BHUTAS). According to the strengths of Jupiter, Venus, Saturn, Mars and Mercury, the native will acquire the effects of the five Tatwas, viz. Ether, Water, Air, Fire and Earth. The strongest of the planet will impart corresponding temperament, viz. windy, bilious, or phlegmatic. If many planets attain strengths, these derivations will be mixed.

6. EFFECTS OF AKASA TATWA (ETHER). One with predominant characteristics of Ether will be skillful in grammar and meanings, be an expert in justice, be bold, know ledgeable, will have a broad face and peculiar physical joints, weak hands and feet and be quite tall.

7. EFFECTS OF JALATATWA (WATER). The native with predominant Watery nature will be quite charming, will endure heavy loads, will speak sweetly, be tremulous in appearance, will have many friends, be a king and will not be lastingly bold.

8. EFFECTS OF VAYU TATWA (AIR). One of predominant Airy nature will have an emaciated body, be easily given to anger, be deeply merged in his work, be of wandering disposition, be liberal, fair in complexion and be an inviolable king.

9. EFFECTS OF FIERY TATWA. One with predominant Fiery character, will be valorous, be hunger-stricken, be very sharp, learned, emaciated, fair in complexion, inimical, will have beautiful arms, will be a voracious eater and be tall.

10. EFFECTS OF PRITHVI TATWA (EARTH). One with Earthy nature will emanate the good smell of camphor, of jasmine and of blue lotus from his person, will enjoy abundantly, will possess voice, akin to that of a (roaring) lion, or clouds, be firm in disposition and be endowed with prowess.

11. BIRTH WITH AKASA TATWA. One born with the reflection of AKASA TATWA (ether) will be endowed with a physique with the brightness of crystal and of a gem. Just as wealth confers happiness this reflection will make one achieve effects of TriVargas (i.e. the three objects of worldly existence, viz. Dharma, or moral merits, Artha, or attainment of riches, or worldly prosperity and Kama, or desire of sensual enjoyment these three ends form the well known triad excluding Moksha, or final emancipation).

12. BIRTH WITH JALA TATWA (water). One born with the reflection of watery tatwa will be glossy, will have the complexion of white Durva grass, will receive protection as, if from the mother and will prosper.

13. BIRTH WITH VAYU TATWA (air). One born with the reflection of Vayu Tatwa will be akin to black clouds (that are going just to cause heavy rains), will emanate foul smell, be very foolish, will have a dirty and coarse physique, be subjected to great miseries and will experience poverty, diseases, evils and financial destruction.

14. BIRTH WITH AGNI TATWA. One born with the reflection of Agni (fiery) Tatwa will be bright, as the burning flame, will confer severe punishments, will conquer all his enemies and the earth by his own valour, will possess jewels, gold etc., will attain success in all his undertakings and will be free from diseases and grief.

15. BIRTH WITH EARTHY TATWA. One born with the reflection of Prithwi (earth) Tatwa will emanate smell from the body akin to the smell coming out of earth, when sprinkled with fresh drizzles. He will have charming teeth, nails, hair and body. He will attain merits and happiness and be dear to all.

16-17. SIGNS OF PREDOMINANT WINDY TEMPERAMENT. One with predominant windy temperament will be benumbed with cold and shivering, will speak much and will walk fast, be fond of moving in boats, be valorous, spiteful, sickly, unfortunate, unjust, will not be very friendly disposed, will have knowledge of music, be emaciated, be skillful in acquiring friends, will fly in the skies in dreams, be devoid of courage and gratitude, will have rough hair, will have splay feet and crooked arms, be irascible, will have lost splendour and will face financial losses.

18-19. SIGNS OF PREDOMINANT BILIOUS TEMPERAMENT. One with predominant bile will emanate foul smell from his person, be less distressed, greatly intelligent, be easily satisfied, will have large transparent nails, large eyes, hands and feet, will resemble an old man, will suffer morbid heat, be a scholar, be fearless, fond of cold articles, will not fear even at the hands of his enemies, will be affectionate to all and will be fond of food. His dreams will be about gold, sun, light, forest-conflagration, kimsuka (a kind of tree, which yields charming red blossoms, which however have no fragrance), precious stones, karnikara (the pericarp of a lotus, alternatively a kind of flower with excellent hue, but no smell and hence disliked), red lotus, eunuch, blood and lightning.

20-21. SIGNS OF PREDOMINANT PHLEGMATIC TEMPERAMENT. One with predominant phlegmatic temperament will be wealthy, will have clung joints, be courageous and strong, will have a bright and charming physique, be a recipient (of gifts, benefits etc.), be Sattvik, will have voice akin to the sound of a drum and roaring clouds, be enduring, fair in complexion, will have reddish eyes, will enjoy sweet drinks, (sometimes) will be highly inimical, be grateful, be friendly to all and will honour elders. His dreams will be seas, rivers, coral stones, lakes, swan, conch, stars, lily, snowfall etc. These effects are attributed by the sages.

22. LUMINARIES IN MAHAPURUSHA YOGAS. Though Mars etc. may be strong in the respective cases of Pancha Mahapurusha Yogas (vide Sloka 2 of this Ch.), if the Sun and the Moon are weak, the person will not attain kingdom, but in the period of the concerned planet will be endowed with children and wealth.

*Thus ends the 38<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled "GUNA TATWA PHALA" in Kalyana Varma's "SARAVALI".*

## **Ch. 39. Obstructions To RajaYogas**

1. Earlier, the Yogas of kingdom have been explained. There can be some factors, which prevent the effects of such Yogas, which I explain in this Ch..
2. Out of Mars, Saturn, Jupiter and the Sun, if two, or more be in fall and one of them simultaneously be in the Ascendant, as the Moon is in Scorpio, the RajaYogas will become futile.
3. The RajaYogas in the horoscope are only name sake, if the Moon being weak is in the last Navāńśa of a Movable Sign, or in the 8<sup>th</sup> Navāńśa of a Fixed Sign, or in the first Navāńśa of a Common Sign and is without aspect from any other planet.
4. Same effects will come to pass, if all malefics occupy Angles identical with debilitation/inimical Signs, while benefics are shunted to the 12<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 8<sup>th</sup> Houses.
5. If the Ascendant is in Vargothama position without aspect to any planet, the RajaYogas will only be a failure.
6. Even a hundred kingly Yogas will be of no avail, if Aquarius rises, while 3 heavenly bodies are in their Signs of fall.
7. If there is no benefic in an Angle, or with the Moon, while 4 planets are either in fall, or in combustion, or in inimical Signs, the RajaYogas are marred.
8. Should the Sun be in his own Navāńśa, while the Moon is in combustion and in aspect to malefics without the aspect of benefics, the native will enjoy rulership (with the help of other Raja Yogas) only to relinquish the kingdom soon and will become miserable.
9. Should the Moon lend her inimical aspect to the Ascendant Lord, while the Sun, Mars and Saturn are in their order in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 7<sup>th</sup>, the RajaYogas will become ineffective. Benefics should in this case be not in Angles, but suffer combustion.
10. If five heavenly bodies are in fall at birth the RajaYogas will not come to pass.
11. If meteor, noise of contending winds in the sky (or earth quake, or thunder), Vyatipata, or Upaketu be seen at the time of birth, the good RajaYogas stand nullified.
12. If Trisankhu Nakshatra (Trisankhu was a monarch of the solar race, who remained suspended with his head towards the earth, as a constellation in the southern hemisphere) rises at the time of one's birth, while the Ascendant is occupied by Saturn, as there is fall of a comet, the Raja Yogas do not come to pass.
13. If the planets capable of causing Raja Yoga are inclined to enter in war, or are becoming splendourless, or about to lose their strength, the RajaYogas will stand canceled.
14. If weak Moon is in her deep degree of debilitation the RajaYogas get destroyed, just as a king going against an astrologer.
15. The Sun in the 10<sup>th</sup> degree of Libra will destroy all RajaYogas, just as miserliness eclipses all the good attributes of a person.

16. This Sloka is repeated in the original. The meaning is identical with that of Sloka 15 above.

17. Even though other planets may be in their Mulatrikona, exaltation, or own Signs, while the Sun is singly in deep fall, the RajaYogas will be unavailable.

18. If Jupiter occupies Capricorn, as Ascendant, while the Moon is not in Cancer, the native will become miserable, just as a penniless lewdster in the place of a courtesan.

19. If in the formation of Kemadruma Yoga, the Moon is without the aspect of another planet, the RajaYogas lose their existence and the native will be devoid of good conduct.

20. If 3, or more planets be in fall even the son of an emperor ruling over the entire earth will take to begging, be miserable, be dirty and penniless.

21. If 5 planets occupy inimical Signs, or are in combustion, while the Sun, or the Moon is not in exaltation, the kingly Yogas will become ineffective.

22. If Venus occupy his debilitation Navāńśa, even a vast kingdom is deprived from the native.

23. RajaYogas have been explained earlier. The combinations marring such kingly states are given in this Ch.. The stronger one of these two will only prevail.

24. RAJA YOGA. The Sun in Virgo, Mars in Scorpio along with Jupiter, as the Moon is in Aries: this configuration will produce a king the dust of whose elephants will darken the skies.

*Thus ends the 39<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled "OBSTRUCTIONS TO RAJAYOGAS" In Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 40. Calculation of Longevity**

1. The people all over remain perplexed over the question of longevity. So I narrate the relative principles based on the Shastras here under.

2-3. SELECTION OF SYSTEM FOR LONGEVITY COMPUTATION. Out of the trio the Sun, the Moon and the Ascendant, if the Ascendant is the strongest, Amsayurdaya should be resorted to. Pindayu is the best, if the Sun is predominant, while Nisargayu is the apt choice with Moon prevailing. If the three in question are bereft of strength, then Jeevasarma's system can be used.

4. AMSAYURDAYA CALCULATIONS. The longitudes (counted from Aries first point) of the (seven) planets and the Ascendant should be divided by 200 to get the number of years. The quotients in later processes should be multiplied by the respective multipliers to get months, days and Ghatis.

5. ADDITIONS FOR ASCENDANT'S CONTRIBUTION. If the Ascendant is strong the number of years equal to the Rāśis it has traversed should be added. Months etc. thereof should be guessed by rule of three method.

6. RECTIFICATIONS FOR PLANETARY CONTRIBUTIONS. The contribution made by a planet, that is in Vargothama, own Sign, own decanate, or own Navāńśa should be doubled. If it is retrograde, or in exaltation the figure should be trebled.

7. If a planet's contribution gets doubled by virtue of position in own Sign, own decanate etc. (as per Sloka 6 above) and further warrants trebling by virtue of retrogression/exaltation, the trebling should also be done. So say the learned.

8. According to Chudamani Acharya, if a planet is in Angle contributions by each rectification shall be considered. If it is in Panaphara (2<sup>nd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup>) only two multiplications be done. If it is in Apoklima (3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup>) only one (i.e. the highest) should be taken.

9. According to Varaha Mihira, if many multiplications are warranted, only the highest be considered. But this view is not acceptable to ancestors.

10. REDUCTIONS FOR AMSAYURDAYA CONTRIBUTIONS. If a planet is in its inimical Sign, a third of the earlier (final) figure should only be taken. If it is combust in the Sun, only half need be computed. The contributions by Venus and Saturn do not suffer reductions on account of their combustion.

11-12. VYAYADI (CHAKRARDHA) HARANA. A malefic in the 12<sup>th</sup> loses all his contribution. If in the 11<sup>th</sup> half, in the 10<sup>th</sup> a third, in the 9<sup>th</sup> a fourth, in the 8<sup>th</sup> one fifth and in the 7<sup>th</sup> one sixth of the contribution suffers. Benefics in these places lose just half of what malefics lose. Further, if there are two, or more planets in one and the same House, only the strongest suffers reduction.

13-15. PINDAYU. In this system the planets from the Sun onwards through Saturn contribute, respectively, 19, 25, 15, 12, 15, 21 and 20 in their order, when they are in (deep) exaltation. From the longitude of the planet (for which the contribution is being computed) deduct its highest exaltation degree (counted from Aries first point). In case the minuend is greater than the subtrahend, then increase the former by 12 Signs i.e. 360 degrees). Multiply the latest product by the number of years allotted for the planet and divide by 12 to get years. Dividers for months equal to Amsas (or degrees i.e. 30) and for days Vikalas (i.e. 60).

16. In the case of Pindayurdaya also the same multiplications and rectifications apply. Leaving aside a retrograde planet, one in inimical Sign loses a third, while the one in fall retains only half of the contribution. The planet in exaltation retains the entire contribution.

17. ASCENDANTAL CONTRIBUTION IN PINDAYURDAYA. If the Navāńśa Lagna Lord is strong, then the years contributed will equal the Navāńśas past, If, however, the Lagna Rāśi Lord is stronger, then the Rāśis past up to Lagna (counted from Aries) will be the number of years.

18-19. REDUCTION FOR RISING PLANETS. If malefics occupy the Ascendant, convert the Ascendant into degrees, minutes etc. Multiply this by the number of years contributed by the malefics in question. Then divide the product by 21,600. Respective products should be reduced from the earlier contributions of each of the malefics occupying the Ascendant. (This will be the net contribution by each malefic in case he occupies the Ascendant). If the

malefics in Ascendant are aspected by the benefics suffice it to say half of the reduction need only be done.

20. NISARGA YURDAYA. In the Nisargayu scheme, the planets from the Sun to Saturn contribute 20, 1, 2, 9, 18, 20 and 50, respectively.

21. FULL SPAN OF LIFE. The full span of life (120 years and 5 days) will be enjoyed by the native, who has Pisces Ascendant with its 9<sup>th</sup> Navāńśa and Mercury in 25 degrees of Taurus, while others are in their deep exaltation points.

22. UNLIMITED LONGEVITY. Jupiter along with the Moon in Cancer identical with the Ascendant, Mercury with Venus in an Angle (or separately in Angles), while the rest are in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup>: One with this combination will enjoy a limitless life span.

23-24. SPAN OF FULL LIFE FOR VARIOUS ANIMALS. The full span of life of elephants and men are 120 years and 5 days. For horses it is 32 years, for goats etc. 16 years, for camels and donkeys 25 years, for cows and buffaloes 24 years and for dogs 12 years. Just as for the mankind, the longevity for the various animals can be computed. The computations should be done, as explained supra, multiplied by the figure representing full life span and divided by 120.

25. Only those, who consume wholesome diet, those, who are virtuous, those, who have good conduct and those, who conquer their senses will enjoy the longevity, as laid down by the sages.

*Thus ends the 40<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled "LONGEVITY CALCULATION" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 41. Moola Dasa**

1. The Dasa duration of a planet is equal to the number of years it contributes (as per Moola Dasa scheme). All planets yield in their Dasas pleasant, or unpleasant results according to their (natal) dispositions.

2. ORDER OF THE SCHEME. According to Manitha, those, who are born during day time will have the Dasas commencing with that of the Sun, while the night-born will have it from that of Venus. But this view is not acceptable to other preceptors.

3. SATYA'S VIEW. The first Dasa will be of the strongest of the Ascendant, the Sun and the Moon followed by the ones in Angle, Panaphara and Apoklima. This is the view held by Satyacharya.

4-5. The first Dasa will be of the strongest of the Ascendant, the Sun and the Moon. Then the planets in Angles will be Dasa Lords. Thereafter the planets in Panapharas (2<sup>nd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Houses) will lord over the major periods, while the last Dasas will be headed by the planets posited in Apoklimas (3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> Houses). If Angles etc. are occupied by more than one planet, the strongest will have its Dasa first. Even, if the strengths of these be identical, then the order will be according to maximum years donated by these planets Granting, that these durations are also similar, then the risings of planets will prevail, Even, if one of the triad, viz. the Ascendant, the Sun and the Moon, is strong, then Satya's scheme, as

above should be resorted to. If none is strong enough, then the Dasa scheme of other preceptors may be considered.

6. AUSPICIOUS PERIODS. Planets in exaltation, own Rāśi, own Navāńśa, friendly Sign, possessing full rays and those with full strength prove auspicious in their Dasas. At the commencement of a Dasa a planet, that is strong, or is in a friendly division, or is in aspect to a benefic will also yield similar good results.

7. INAUSPICIOUS PERIODS. The planet, that is in its Sign of fall, Sign ruled by an enemy, Navāńśa of an enemy, combust in the Sun, devoid of splendour, or is in aspect to malefics will yield inauspicious effects in its Dasa.

8. If a planet has departed from its exaltation, its Dasa is known, as Avarohini (stepping down) Dasa. If, however, it is in own, or friendly divisions, the effects will be medium, i.e. neither good nor bad. The Dasa of a planet approaching its exaltation, departing from debilitation, is known, as Arohini (climbing) Dasa. If the said planet is in inimical, or debilitation divisions, it will inflict difficulties.

9. The Sun is the ripener (or baker) of the effects of a Dasa, while the Moon is the sustaining agent. That is why the Moon's transit position at the time of the commencement of a Dasa should be duly considered.

10-14. EFFECTS OF THE MOON. If the Moon at the commencement of a Moola Dasa is in Virgo, the native throughout the period will be related to courtesans and be associated with them. This view is held by Yavanas. If she is in Cancer at the beginning of Dasa, the native will gain wealth through virtuous ladies. If in Aries, or in Scorpio he will injure the honour of virgins and also bring evils to his own female. If the Sign in question be of Mercury knowledge of Shastras and acquisition of friends will come to pass. In a Sign of Venus, it brings plenty of food and drinks, happiness and destruction of enemies. In a House of Jupiter, it brings happiness, wealth, honour and commandability. Saturn's Sign endows with association with old ladies. Leo denotes movements in forts and forests, agriculture and misunderstanding with wife and children. These are the effects accruing out of the Moon's placement at the commencement of a Dasa.

15. ASPECTS TO MOON AT THE COMMENCEMENT OF A DASA. If the Moon at the commencement of a Dasa receives the aspect of Mars, or Saturn there will be loss of relatives and of wealth followed by diseases. Mercury's aspect confers learning, while the aspects of other planets will give effects according to their nature.

16. MAJOR LORD'S PLACEMENT AT THE COMMENCEMENT OF A DASA. If the Lord of the Dasa is in the Ascendant prevailing at the moment the Dasa begins, or in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup>, or 11<sup>th</sup> from the said Ascendant, the Dasa then proves excellent.

17-18. AGAIN MOON'S PLACEMENT. If the Moon at the commencement of a major period occupy a friendly Sign, exaltation Sign, or an Upachaya House (3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup>, or 11<sup>th</sup> House), 5<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, or 7<sup>th</sup> counted from the major Lord, good effects will come to pass in the Dasa in question. If the Moon is otherwise placed, even a planet in exaltation at birth will give inauspicious results in its Dasa.

19. SPECIAL EFFECTS BASED ON NAVĀŅŚĀ. Even though a planet may be in friendly Sign, if it occupies simultaneously a Navāñśa belonging to its enemy, or be in fall in Navāñśa, the effects in the Dasa concerned will be mixed. A weak planet's Dasa will be futile.

20. LAGNA DASA. The Ascendant's major period will prove auspicious, if it is in the first decanate of a Movable Sign; medium in the second decanate and poor in the 3<sup>rd</sup> decanate. The reverse is true with a Common Sign ascending, i e. third, second and first decanate will, respectively, be auspicious, medium and poor. As for a Fixed Sign ascending first, second and third decanates will, respectively, give poor, auspicious and medium effects.

21. NAISARGIKA DASA. The Naisargika Dasa follows in the order of the Moon, Mars, Mercury, Venus, Jupiter, the Sun, Saturn and the Ascendant.

22-24. If the planet is exalted, or is endowed with temporal strength, or full strength, in its Dasa incomparably auspicious results will come to pass. The planet, that is in its own Sign, Moolatrikona Sign, own Navāñśa, or hemmed between benefics will yield moderately auspicious effects. The planet, that is going towards its exaltation (departing from Sign of its fall), or is placed in friendly Signs etc., feebly auspicious effects will be felt. Similar deductions should be made in regard to planets otherwise placed.

25-26. EFFECTS OF FAVOURABLE SUN'S DASA. If the Sun is favourable, in his Dasa, there will be gains from forests, medicines, travels, poison, evil friendship, forests, ivory, skin, fire and royal association. Courage, diligence, intelligence, fame and valour will be on the increase. Excellence and kingship will be achieved by the native.

27-28. EFFECTS OF ADVERSE SUN'S DASA. If the Sun is adverse, in his Dasa there will be grief on account of servants, wealth, theft, eyes, weapons, fire, water and king and the native will be tormented by children, wife and relatives He will be interested in sinful acts and be troubled by hunger, thirst (or morbid fever), heart ailments, bilious diseases and bodily damages.

29-30½. EFFECTS OF FAVOURABLE MOON'S DASA. If the Moon is favourable, in her Dasa there will be gains through female association, soft disposition, journey, water, ice, milk, juice, jaggery, sugar, sports, initiation into Mantras through Brahmins, flowers, robes, sweet food etc. He will achieve success in his undertakings out of his intelligence, will receive honours from elders and the king and will be endowed with increased courage and wisdom.

31-32. EFFECTS OF ADVERSE MOON'S DASA. If the Moon is evil, in her Dasa there will be fear in family, misunderstanding with one's family members, difficulties, loss of wealth, enmity with royal assembly, sleep, indolence, evils through women and grief.

33-34. EFFECTS OF FAVOURABLE MARS DASA. During the Dasa of favourable Mars, one will gain through kings, fire, thieves, enemies, snakes, poison, weapons, confinements, fictitious articles, lands, goats, buffaloes, copper, gold, prostitutes, gambling, intoxicants, pungent articles/juices, wealth and grains.

35-36 EFFECTS OF ADVERSE MARS DASA. During the Dasa of evil Mars, there will be enmity with friends, wife, children and brothers, sufferances from thirst, swooning, bloody defects, loss of limbs and wounds. There will be attachment to others' wives and irreligious acts, followed by aversion to elders and to truth. Bilious excesses will trouble the subject.



37-39. EFFECTS OF FAVOURABLE MERCURY DASA. In the Dasa of favourable Mercury, there will be gains via friends, children, wealth, king, businessmen, priests, gambling etc. The native will acquire horses, lands, gold, fame, ambassadorship, limitless happiness, fortunes, high intelligence, fame, success in religious activities, fond of amusement, destruction of foes and enthusiasm in mathematics and drawings.

40. EFFECTS OF ADVERSE MERCURY S DASA. If Mercury is evil, in the concerned Dasa the native will be tormented by imbalances of the three temperaments (viz. bile, phlegm and wind), hard disposition, imprisonment, mental grief and excitement.

41-43. EFFECTS OF FAVOURABLE JUPITER'S DASA. If Jupiter is favourable, the native in that Dasa will gain through ministers (or advisers), kings, dances and statesmanship. He will gain honours, virtues, courage, wide friendship, life partner, gold, quadrupeds, conveyances, auspicious acts, destruction of enemies, royal acquaintance and will obtain wealth through public, king, businessmen and elders.

44. EFFECTS OF ADVERSE JUPITER'S DASA. If Jupiter be inauspicious one will in such Dasa have physical defects, excessive grief, lameness, diseases of the stomach and ears, loss of semen and marrow and fear from kings.

45-46. EFFECTS OF FAVOURABLE VENUS DASA. If Venus is auspicious one will in the Dasa be successful and will gain lands, residences, bed comforts, wife, garlands, robes, good food, fame, happiness and treasure. He will have liking for music, will develop acquaintance with females, will gain through kings and lands, will derive wisdom, desired happiness and friends and gains through articles used for sexual enjoyments.

47. EFFECTS OF UNFAVOURABLE VENUS DASA. If Venus is inauspicious the native will in the Dasa have litigations with virtuous people, will have troubles from conveyances, furniture, females and kings and will develop intimacy with unsocial elements.

48-49. EFFECTS OF FAVOURABLE SATURN'S DASA. If Saturn is favourable in his Dasa the native will gain camels, asses etc., association with unchaste, or old ladies, gain through pulses, sesamum and grains eaten by poor people, leadership over villages and iron etc. His people will acquire a permanent position.

50-51. EFFECTS OF ADVERSE SATURN'S DASA. If Saturn is adverse, there will be loss of conveyances, excitement, enmity, separation from wife and other family members, loss in battles, liking for intoxicants and gambling, windy diseases, loss of meritorious acts, confinement, lassitude, affliction to limbs and enmity with children and servants.

52. The good and bad effects for the Dasas have been explained above in a general manner. Narrated below are the effects arising out of special considerations.

53. SUN'S DASA. There are five kinds of placements, which enable us to derive five different types of Sun's Dasa. These positions are: exaltation, fall, Moolatrikona, Angle and enemy's Sign.

54-59. The Sun in Ascendant gives kingdom during his Dasa; while posited in other Kendras ruled by inimical planets there will be disorders of hip, throat and eyes. Debilitated Sun in his Dasa causes destruction of eyes, fever and head disorders, confinement, leprosy and other

disorders. If the Sun is exalted, there will be gain of kingdom with royal insignia in such Dasa. Apart, there will be acquisition of elephants, steeds etc. The Dasa of the Sun placed in his Moolatrikona will indicate destruction of all kinds of miseries and leadership of large provinces. In the Dasa of the Sun placed in inimical Sign, one will incur affliction of eyes, hump-back, disorders caused by fire, facial diseases and humiliation due to misconduct. The 8<sup>th</sup> House placement of the Sun will cause in his Dasa affliction to the entire body and wanderings in various countries.

60-65. MOON'S DASA. The Moon's Dasa is generally differentiated in six categories, viz. exalted, debilitated, friendly Sign, inimical Sign and diminishing and increasing Moon's Dasas. The different dignities of the Moon give following results in the Dasa concerned: exalted kingdom, debilitated death, inimical Sign confinement, friendly Sign association with own men, decreasing Moon fever and disorders of abdomen, head and eyes. If the Moon is full and is endowed with strength, in such Dasa the native will be surrounded by thousands of superior females. If she be relegated to the 8<sup>th</sup> House, the native in such Dasa will be humiliated by his own men, will live through machinery, grass, firewood, cowdung, bamboo, medicinal plants, fruits and water. He will acquire only deteriorated food and rags and even a king will have to resort to servitude.

66-68. OTHER PLACEMENT OF PLANETS. Those exalted in the Ascendant confer rulership of a province in their Dasas, while those in exaltation in other Angles will bestow, wealth, conveyances and rulership of a country. If a planet is in the 6<sup>th</sup>, the native will be subjected to evils, misfortunes etc. In the Dasa of a planet placed in the 8<sup>th</sup>, death will be inflicted. There will only be confinement in the Dasa of a combust planet. The Dasa of a retrograde planet will cause wanderings, like that of a wheel, evils and enmity. This applies only to malefics in retrogression, but not to benefics.

69. Though one may be a king, he will become a servant of his own servants in the Dasas of a planet devoid of strength, a planet totally devoid of strength, a planet in fall, a planet in deep fall, a planet in inimical Sign and a planet in dead enemy's.

70. In the Dasa of a planet placed in enemy's Sign, there will be circumstances to leave one's own country (in distress), diseases, loss of position, frequent quarrels and confinement.

71. Even a king with vast number of elephants, that can wet the earth with their ichor, will surely wander in difficulty in the Dasa of a planet occupying an inimical Sign.

72-73. In the Dasas of the planets placed in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, or 7<sup>th</sup> Houses identical with inimical Signs, there will be troubles to limbs and secondary limbs (like the nose), while the Dasa of the planet in the 8<sup>th</sup> House identical with its inimical House will cause beheading (or afflictions to head), fear from enemies, wanderings in foreign places, troubles of confinement, diseases etc. If the Dasa of a planet, that is in fall be in operation humiliation from royal sources will follow.

74. The Native will derive (good) effects of a weak planet's Dasa in dreams and thoughts. The effects due to Pancha Maha Purusha Yogas will come to pass in the Dasas of the concerned planets.

75. The planets in Seershodaya Signs will give their effects in the beginning of the Dasas; those in Ubhayodaya will give in the middle of the Dasas effects due to them and those in

Prishtodaya Signs as well, as those in fall will reveal their effects in the concluding parts of their Dasas.

*Thus ends the 41<sup>st</sup> Ch. entitled "MOOLA DASA" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 42. Effects Of Sub Periods**

1. DISTRIBUTION OF SUB PERIODS TO PLANETS IN MOOLA DASA. A planet, that is conjunct the Dasa Lord will subrule half of the period. The subrulership further goes to planets, as under: one third to that in the 5<sup>th</sup>/9<sup>th</sup> from the Dasa Lord; one seventh to that in the 7<sup>th</sup> from the Dasa Lord and one fourth to that in the 4<sup>th</sup>/8<sup>th</sup> with reference to Dasa Lord.

2-3. The sub-Lords will ripen the sub-period effects according to their own nature. Should there be more than one planet in the Houses specified above, the strongest of them will rule over the sub period (and not others). The sub periods of benefics will yield benefic results, while those of malefics will give inauspicious effects. According to some authorities, planets in Angles will first lord over the sub-periods followed by those in Panaphara (2<sup>nd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup>) and Apoklima (3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup>)

4. According to Satyacharya, the sub periods will rule according to the orders of strength in case there is more than one planet in one House.

5. Take the fractions (as mentioned in Sloka 1) and reduce them to equivalent fractions with a common denominator. Add up the aliquot parts of the Dasa representative of the various numerators leaving out the denominators. The sub periods will be arrived at, when the various aliquots are converted into years within the main Dasa and divided by a common factor.

6-7. Planets, that are conjunct the major Lord will cause confinement and loss of wealth in their sub periods. If, however, the major Lord is in an Angle, or in a Trine from the Ascendant, there will be great happiness. If a planet conjunct 2, or more planets be in an inimical House, in such sub period, only diseases, evils, quarrels and royal displeasures will come to pass.

8. In the sub period of a planet in the 7<sup>th</sup> from the Mooladasa Lord, death of wife, or the wife's becoming a servant of an enemy, or getting attached to another man is denoted.

9-10. Death, destruction of wealth, or imprisonment will result in the sub period of the planet in the 8<sup>th</sup> from the Moola Dasa Lord. If 2, or 3, or 4 malefics join in one House other than an Angle, or a Trine, imprisonment, destruction and poverty will be the order of the sub period.

11. In the sub period of a planet in the 4<sup>th</sup> from the Mooladasa Lord there will be gain through friends, happiness and increased honours.

12. SUN DASAMOON BHUKTI. In the major period of the Sun, the Moon's sub period will subdue the valour of the enemies of the native. He will gain health, wealth and happiness.

13. SUN DASAMARS BHUKTI. In the sub period of Mars and in the major period of the Sun, the native gain corals, gold, success in battle, splendour and happiness.

14. SUN DASAMERCURY BHUKTI. In the sub period of Mercury under the Sun's major period, the native will suffer from itch, leprosy etc. and will face increase of enemies.
15. SUN DASAJUPITER BHUKTI. If the Sub period of Jupiter be in operation in the major period of the Sun, there will be destruction of diseases, enemies, sins and poverty and gain of virtues and happiness.
16. SUN DASAVENUS BHUKTI. In the sub period of Venus under the Sun's major period, one will suffer from head throat diseases, fever and gout, followed by defeat from enemies and leaving the native country.
17. SUN DASASATURN BHUKTI. In the sub period of Saturn and in the major period of the Sun, there will be royal wrath, poverty and defeat from enemies.
18. MOON DASASUN BHUKTI. During the Sun's sub period, in the major period of the Moon, the native will suffer from tuberculosis, but will be valorous, will earn wealth through kings and will enjoy all kinds of monetary gains.
19. MOON DASAMARS BHUKTI. In the major period of the Moon and in the sub period of Mars, there will be bilious complaints, diseases of the blood, fear from fire, evils, ill health and fear from thieves.
20. MOON DASAMERCURY BHUKTI. In the sub period of Mercury and in the major period of the Moon, one will gain positions with formal seal (or insignia), elephants, horses and wealth and will enjoy incomparable happiness.
21. MOON DASAJUPITER SUB PERIOD. In the major period of the Moon and in the sub period of Jupiter, there will be gain of wealth, sudden acquisition of robes, jewels and conveyances.
22. MOON DASAVENUS BHUKTI. In the major period of the Moon and in the sub period of Venus, there will be acquisition of conveyances run in waters, robes, ornaments and many wives.
23. MOON DASASATURN BHUKTI. In the sub period of Saturn in the major period of the Moon, there will be separation from one's own men, fear from diseases and great grief.
24. MARS DASASUN BHUKTI. If the Sun's sub period, in the major period of Mars be in operation, the native will be fierce, valorous, be honoured by the king, be successful in battle and will acquire wealth in various ways.
25. MARS DASAMOON BHUKTI. In the sub period of the Moon in the major period of Mars, the native will procure wealth in various ways, be happy, will have many friends and plenty of corals etc.
26. MARS DASAMERCURY BHUKTI. In the sub period of Mercury under the major period of Mars, one will have fear from thieves and enemies, loss of horses and elephants and burning sensation.

27. MARS DASAJUPITER BHUKTI. In Mars Dasa and in Jupiter's sub period there will be good conduct, virtues, meritorious acts etc.
28. MARS DASAVENUS BHUKTI. In the sub period of Venus in the major period of Mars, the native will have fear of war, diseases, evils and loss of wealth.
29. MARS DASASATURN BHUKTI. In the sub period of Saturn, in the major period of Mars, there will be evils after evils and loss of wealth and of near and dear.
30. MERCURY DASASUN BHUKTI. There will be sudden income of wealth, gold, horses, coral, elephants etc. in the sub period of the Sun and in the major period of Mercury.
31. MERCURY DASAMOON BHUKTI. In the sub period of the Moon in the major period of Mercury, one will be afflicted by itch, leprosy, tuberculosis, loss of limbs, fear from elephants and destruction of conveyances.
32. MERCURY DASAMARS BHUKTI. During the sub rulership of Mars in the major period of Mercury, there will be diseases of the head, gout, many kinds of miseries etc.
33. MERCURY DASAJUPITER BHUKTI. One will be free from enemies, diseases and sins, be virtuous and become a royal adviser in the sub period of Jupiter under the major leadership of Mercury.
34. MERCURY DASAVENUS BHUKTI. If the sub period of Venus be in operation in the major period of Mercury, one will honour elders, Gods and guests and will acquire robes and ornaments.
35. MERCURY DASASATURN BHUKTI. In the sub period of Saturn in the major period of Mercury the native will seek sexual gratification, like a eunuch (or, like a bull) and be deprived of virtues, wealth, pleasures and issues.
36. JUPITER DASASUN BHUKTI. The native will be free from enemies and diseases and will be honoured by the king in the sub period of the Sun in the major period of Jupiter. He will either be endowed with valour and happiness.
37. JUPITER DASAMOON BHUKTI. In the sub period of the Moon in the Dasa of Jupiter one will marry a thousand women, will conquer diseases and enemies and will prosper in all fronts akin to a king.
38. JUPITER DASAMARS BHUKTI. In the sub period of Mars in the major period of Jupiter, one will be rude, will win over enemies, be valorous, be famous in war and will enjoy all kinds of happiness.
39. JUPITER DASAMERCURY BHUKTI. There will be destruction of diseases, acquisition of friends and respect for parents in the sub period of Mercury in the major period of Jupiter.
40. JUPITER DASAVENUS BHUKTI. In the sub period of Venus in the major period of Jupiter, the native will have fear from enemies, will face destruction and grief and will live through Brahmins.

41. JUPITER DASASATURN BHUKTI. In the sub period of Saturn and in the major period of Jupiter, the native will be attached to prostitutes and intoxicants and will be insulted in gambling. He will be endowed with buffaloes and asses and be devoid of virtues.
42. VENUS DASASUN BHUKTI. In the sub period of the Sun in the major period of Venus, there will be disease, of the throat, stomach and eyes and punishments from the king.
43. VENUS DASAMOON BHUKTI. In the sub period of the Moon in the major period of Venus one will suffer from diseases of nails, teeth and head apart from jaundice.
44. VENUS DASAMARS BHUKTI. In the sub period of Mars and in the major period of Venus, one will suffer from diseases related to blood and bile, will gain lands, royal patronage and enthusiasm.
45. VENUS DASAMERCURY SUB PERIOD. In the sub period of Mercury and in the major period of Venus one will gain through women and will enjoy happiness and fulfillment of desires.
46. VENUS DASAJUPITER BHUKTI. In the sub period of Jupiter in the major period of Venus, there will be growth of virtues, good qualities and wealth and acquisition of kingdom.
47. VENUS DASASATURN BHUKTI. In the sub period of Saturn and in the major period of Venus, one will sport with old women (i. e. be associated with them), will head over cities, men etc. and will destroy enemies.
48. SATURN DASASUN BHUKTI. In the sub period of the Sun in the major period of Saturn, there will be destruction of wealth, wife and children and abundant fear from enemies.
49. SATURN DASA--MOON BHUKTI. In the sub period of the Moon and in the major period of Saturn, one will lose his wife, or she will be kidnapped. The native will incur separation from relatives, or enmity with them.
50. SATURN DASAMARS BHUKTI. During the sub period of Mars in the major period of Saturn, one will leave the country (in adverse circumstances) and will incur diseases and grief in many matters.
51. SATURN DASAMERCURY BHUKTI. In the sub period of Mercury in the major period of Saturn, the native will enjoy fortunes, happiness, success and honour and will financially gain.
52. SATURN DASAJUPITER BHUKTI. In the sub period of Jupiter and in the major period of Saturn, one will gain a high position and will acquire villages and happiness from his wife.
53. SATURN DASAVENUS BHUKTI. In the sub period of Venus and in the major period of Saturn, one will have increased number of friends, freedom from grief, increase of fame, happiness from wife, wealth and success.
- 54-57. SPECIAL CONSIDERATIONS. The effects of sub periods, as above will stand modified according to the exaltation, fall etc. of the planet. One will have abundant income, happiness etc. in the major period of a benefic planet and in the sub period of another benefic

planet. If a planet is combust, during such planet's period, one will have a dirty body and will incur destruction of wealth, happiness, valour, beauty and enthusiasm. In the Dasa of planets inimical to Ascendant Lord, or to the Moon Sign Lord, one will be very foolish, will be deprived of kingdom, will be insulted by enemies and will depend on others.

58. The planet, that is close to the 10<sup>th</sup> cusp will confer kingdom. If there is none in the 10<sup>th</sup>, the strongest of the planets will give the said effect.

59. One will be opulent, if Mercury, Jupiter and Venus occupy the Ascendant, Saturn the 7<sup>th</sup> and the Sun the 10<sup>th</sup>. If Angles are occupied by benefics, while malefic planets are not there, the native will be wealthy becoming leader of forest tribes.

*Thus ends the 42<sup>nd</sup> Ch. entitled "EFFECTS OF SUB-PERIODS" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 43. Evil Effects Of Dasa**

1-4. In the sub period of a malefic planet and in the major period of another malefic, the native will be troubled by doubts and enemies. It is certain, that death will be inflicted upon the native though he may have long life indications, in the Dasa of Mars and in the sub period of Saturn. If a malefic is in the 6<sup>th</sup>, or the 8<sup>th</sup> in aspect to another malefic placed in a malefic's Sign, death will come to pass. In the Dasa of a planet, that is inimical to Ascendant Lord and in the sub period of the Ascendant Lord himself, there may be death, according to Satya.

*Thus ends the 43<sup>rd</sup> Ch. entitled "EVIL EFFECTS OF DASAS" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 44. Antidotes For Evils Of Dasas**

1-3. If at the time of commencement of a Dasa, even, if one planet occupies the divisions of a benefic, or of an intimate friend and is aspected by a benefic, the evils due to come out of the said Dasa will disappear. If the Lord of the Dasa is not strong enough to cause evil, while the planet functioning, as an antidote (as stated in the previous Sloka) is stronger, the evils are then surely destroyed. Even, if a single planet occupies its exaltation Sign, Moolatrikona Sign, or own Sign and is aspected by a benefic, or is conjunct a benefic, at the start of a Dasa the evils of the Dasa are nullified.

*Thus ends the 44<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled "ANTIDOTES FOR EVILS OF DASAS" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 45. Effects of Planetary Dignities**

1-4. EFFECTS OF EXALTED PLANETS. If the Sun is exalted at birth, the native will be fierce, be very wealthy and be pre-eminent.

With exalted Moon, one will enjoy sweet food, possess superior clothes and will acquire good ornaments. If Mars is exalted the native will be splendourous, valorous, blame worthy and will live in other places.

When Mercury is exalted the native will be intelligent, be supreme among his family members and be a skillful speaker. One will be famous, wealthy, learned, honourable and skillful with the exaltation of Jupiter.

If Venus is exalted one will be fond of sports, amusements, music, dance etc.

Saturn's exaltation denotes association with royal assignment, leadership over villages and towns, gain of forest-born grains and mean females.

5-7½ EFFECTS OF PLANETS IN MOOLA TRIKONAS. Should the Sun be in his Moolatrikona Sign, the native will be wealthy, intelligent and skillful.

The Moon in Moolatrikona indicates one with enjoyments and virtues.

Mars in Moolatrikona will make one a leader of thieves, adventurous and unkind.

The placement of Mercury in his Moolatrikona Sign denotes a jocular and successful person.

One will be helpful to others, be preeminent and will have knowledge of justice with Jupiter in Moolatrikona.

Venus in such a Sign will make one a prominent person in his village/town, wealthy and fortunate.

If Saturn is so posited the native belongs to a good family, be wealthy and valorous.

8-11. EFFECTS OF PLANETS IN OWN SIGNS. If the Sun is placed in his own Sign, the native will be very fierce and will do very great acts.

The Moon in her own Sign denotes one virtuously disposed, who is very intelligent and beautiful.

If Mars occupies such a Sign, the native will be opulent, impetuous and firm in disposition.

Should Mercury occupy his own Sign the native will be a sweet speaker and be learned.

If Jupiter be in his own Sign one will be versed in Vedas, literature etc., be rich and will perform great deeds.

If Venus be in his own Sign one will be farmer and a rich person.

Should Saturn be in his own House, the native will be honourable and happy.

12-14. EFFECTS OF PLANETS IN FRIENDLY SIGNS. If the Sun is in a friendly Sign, one will be firm in friendship and be charitable.

The Moon in a friendly Sign denotes the native will be happy and very honourable.

Mars placed in friendly Sign will make one protect the wealth of friends.



On will be skillful, jocular and rich, with Mercury in a friendly Sign.

Jupiter in a friendly Sign will make one respectable and a performer of famous deeds.

If Venus be in a friendly Sign the native will be fond of friends, rich and adventurous.

Saturn in a Sign of his friend will force the native to depend on other for food and inclined to do unethical deeds.

15-18. EFFECTS OF PLANETS IN DEBILITATION. The various planets in fall denote the under mentioned effects: The Sun in debilitation causes servitude and humiliation in the hands of one's own men. The Moon in debilitation causes one to be not very meritorious in his acts, sickly and unfortunate. Mars in debilitation causes evils, distressed mind and meanness. Mercury in debilitation indicates one to be mean and causes enmity with his cousins and other relatives. Jupiter in debilitation brings dirtyness, dishonour and utter poverty. Venus in debilitation causes subordination, loss of wife and crooked disposition. Saturn in debilitation causes fall into adversity, blameworthy conduct and pennilessness.

19-21 1/2 EFFECTS OF PLANETS IN INIMICAL SIGNS. If the Sun is placed in an inimical Sign, the native will be poor and be sensually tormented.

Should the Moon be so placed, one will be devoid of beauty (or brightness) and will suffer from heart diseases.

Mars in an inimical Sign denotes, that native will face confinement and defeat at the hands of enemies, poverty, distress and misfortunes.

If Mercury be placed in a Sign, that is ruled by his enemy, the subject will be devoid of intelligence, will experience many miseries and will be very poor.

Should Venus be in his enemy's Sign, this person concerned will be a servant, will resort to wrong ways of doing things and be very miserable.

If Jupiter is placed in a Sign owned by his enemy, one will be a eunuch and be devoid of justice and wealth.

When Saturn occupies an inimical camp, the native will be dirty and be distressed due to diseases and the like.

22. EFFECTS IN NAVĀŅŚA. If a planet is in its exaltation Navāñśa, the (good) effects due to the planet will be full. If it is in its own Navāñśa, it will give such results, as applicable to its own Rāśi placement. If it is in Navāñśas of its enemy, or of fall, the (good) effects will be quite little, while moderate results will come to pass, if it is in a friendly Navāñśa.

23-26. EFFECTS OF MORE PLANETS IN EXALTATION. If two planets are simultaneously exalted at birth, the native will be rich and famous.

Three planets in simultaneous exaltation will make one head a town, wealthy and an Army chief.

If four are so placed, that they are in exaltation, one will be rich, be honoured by the king and will be of regal disposition.

Should five heavenly bodies occupy their exaltation Signs the native will be famous, be a king's patron and be very rich.

When six planets are posited in their exaltation Signs, the person will be a king, be charitable, honourable and endowed with many conveyances.

When all are in their respective exaltation Signs, the native will be an emperor ruling over the land surrounded by seas.

27-31. EFFECTS OF MORE PLANETS IN MOOLATRIKONA SIGNS. If two planets be so placed, as to be in Moolatrikona Signs, the native will be a householder contributing to the growth of his race, be pre-eminent and famous.

When three planets are similarly posited one will be quite wealthy and will head a group of men, or villages.

If four planets occupy their Moolatrikona Rāśis, the native will be very wealthy, will receive royal honours and be dear to all.

Should five be so placed, as they are in Moolatrikonas one will be a protector, be principal among men, will head an Army, town and royal treasury, be a householder and be very happy. With six planets disposed in their Moolatrikona Rāśis, though one may belong to a cowherd's race, he will be endowed with learning, charity and various kinds of wealth, will acquire a kingdom and be famous.

If seven are in their Moolatrikona Rāśis, one will become a king, be endowed with wealth, wife, strength, learning and be skillful in archery.

32-34. EFFECTS OF MORE PLANETS IN OWN HOUSES. If two planets are in their own Houses at birth, one will be important in his race, be honoured by his relatives and be fortunate.

Three planets occupying own Houses indicate growth of the dynasty (i.e. birth of children), acquisition of wealth, position and fame.

If four planets occupy their own Houses, one will be famous, will perform significant acts and will lead over men and cities.

If five planets be placed in their own Houses, the native will be equal to a king, be endowed with abundant quadrupeds, lands and females.

If six planets are in their own Houses, one will acquire famous titles, abundant wealth, relatives and honours and one born in a royal family will become, a ruler.

If seven planets be so placed one will be a king of kings and will conquer his enemies.

35-37½. EFFECTS OF MORE PLANETS IN FRIENDLY HOUSES. If two planets occupy their friendly Sign, the native will be endowed with the company of friends and will have good conduct.

If three are so, one will patronize his relatives, be endowed with good qualities and be pre-eminent.

If four are so, one will honour Brahmins and Gods, be skillful and be famous.

If five are so, one will serve the king, be wealthy and be chief of men.

When six are so, one will have wide enjoyments, abundant conveyances and wealth and be equal to a king.

With seven planets in such placement one will have many servants, many conveyances, paraphernalia and be a king.

38-41. EFFECTS OF MORE PLANETS IN FALL. If two planets occupy their Signs of fall, one will be mean in thoughts and be very irascible.

Three being so, he will be foolish, not virtuous, be poor and be a servant.

Four being so, he will be indolent, be devoid of (useful) deeds and be a servant.

Five being so, he will be bereft of a house and a female and be a servant.

Six being so, he will be tormented by fear and labor and be emaciated.

All being so, he will eke out his food by begging, be devoid of everything and will wear torn robes, or will wander without clothes.

42-45. EFFECTS OF MORE PLANETS IN INIMICAL CAMPS. If there are two planets, that are placed in inimical signs one will be miserable and ever fond of quarrels and be subjected to humiliation.

With three such planets he will be tormented by many expenses and miseries and will lose wealth in spite of hard labor.

With four being so placed, he will be at a loss in regard to his near and dear and wealth.

Five heavenly bodies in such a state indicate, that the native will be troubled by many evils.

With six planets in inimical camps, he will be very miserable.

If seven planets are in their inimical Signs, the native belongs to a loathsome family and will be devoid of food, robes, beds etc.

*Thus ends the 45<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled "EFFECTS OF PLANETARY DIGNITIES" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## Ch. 46. Female Horoscopy

1. Whatever horoscopic effects have been stated for males are equally applicable to females too. Explained in this Ch. are rules peculiar to the fair sex.
2. IMPORTANT HOUSES. From the 8<sup>th</sup> House, her widowhood can be deduced, while the Ascendant deals with her physique, the 7<sup>th</sup> House with her husband's good fortunes and the 5<sup>th</sup> House with her offspring.
- 3-4. THE MOON AND ASCENDANT. If the Moon and the Ascendant are both disposed in even Signs, the female will be virtuous and extremely good-looking. Should these two be in aspect to auspicious planets, she will be endowed with ornaments and virtues. In case these two occupy odd Signs, she will be akin to a male in appearance and in disposition. With these two receiving aspects of malefics, she will be sinful and bereft of virtues.
5. TRIMSAMSA POSITIONS. Note the stronger of the Moon and the Ascendant. Whoever of the two is placed in the Trimsamsa of Mars, Venus, Mercury, Jupiter, or Saturn, such effects will come to pass, (as detailed below).
- 6-10½. EFFECTS OF THE MOON/ASCENDANT IN VARIOUS TRIMSAMSAS. If it is a Sign owned by Mars, the Trimsamsa of Mars denotes a harlot, that of Venus a female devoid of virtuous history, that of Mercury one with cunning disposition, that of Jupiter a chaste lady and that of Saturn one in servitude. Should a Sign of Mercury house the Moon/the Ascendant in the Trimsamsa of Mars, the female will be cunning, in the Trimsamsa of Venus one with high degree of lust, in the Trimsamsa of Mercury a chaste girl, in the Trimsamsa of Jupiter a virtuous housewife and in that of Saturn impotent. If it is a Sign of Venus, the Trimsamsa of Mars denotes a female with wicked nature, Venusian Trimsamsa one with fame for her virtues, Mercurian Trimsamsa skillful, Jupiterian Trimsamsa a virtuous female and Saturn's Trimsamsa a woman given in marriage, as a second wife. In the Sign owned by the Moon the Trimsamsa of Mars bestows her freedom not due to a housewife, Venusian Trimsamsa will make her unchaste, Mercurian Trimsamsa will bestow skill in arts, Jupiterian Trimsamsa will make her quite virtuous and in Saturn's Trimsamsa she will betray her husband. In Leo the Trimsamsa of Mars will make the female garrulous, Venusian Trimsamsa chaste, Mercurian Trimsamsa male-natured, Jupiterian Trimsamsa a queen and Saturn's Trimsamsa fallen.
- 11-13. TRIMSAMSA EFFECTS (continued). In a Sign of Jupiter the Trimsamsa of Mars will make her a gentlewoman with many (of the seven principal) virtues, the Trimsamsa of Venus a female with evil speech, the Trimsamsa of Mercury one with knowledge, the Trimsamsa of Jupiter one with many virtues and the Trimsamsa of Saturn a female desiring limited physical union. Lastly in a Sign owned by Saturn, a Trimsamsa of Mars will make one servant, that of Venus intelligent, that of Mercury cruel and devoid of conduct, that of Jupiter a chaste lady and that of Saturn himself one addicted to base men.
14. BEASTLY LUST OF A FEMALE. When Venus and Saturn are in mutual aspects in the case of a birth in Taurus, or Libra Ascendant with Saturn's Navāñśa, the female concerned burnt with sexual lust will unite with a woman playing the role of a male. Venus and Saturn should simultaneously be in exchange in Navāñśas owned by them.
- 15-17. THE 7<sup>th</sup> HOUSE. Should the 7<sup>th</sup> House be vacant, her husband will be a contemptible fellow. With the said House bereft of aspect of a benefic, he will be bereft of strength. He will

be disposed to living in other places, if the 7<sup>th</sup> House is a Movable Sign. He will be a eunuch with Mercury, or Saturn in the 7<sup>th</sup> House. She will be discarded by her husband, if the Sun is in her 7<sup>th</sup> House. Mars in the said House will cause early widowhood, while Saturn in the 7<sup>th</sup> with malefic aspects will make her old soon. Again she will be given up by her husband with malefics being weak and combust in the 7<sup>th</sup> receiving aspects from malefics. Benefics and malefics combust in the 7<sup>th</sup> will give away the woman native in second marriage.

18. UNCHASTITY. If Venus and Mars exchange their divisions, the female will go after other males. If the Moon be simultaneously in the 7<sup>th</sup> House, she will join others with consent of her husband.

19. MOTHER AND DAUGHTER. If a Sign of Mars, or Saturn be ascending with Venus and the Moon in it in aspect to malefics, the female along with her mother may be deemed unchaste.

20. MISCELLANEOUS. If the 7<sup>th</sup> House falls in a Navāńśa of Mars and be in aspect to the Moon (Saturn, according to some texts), the female will have a diseased vagina. A Navāńśa of Venus denotes a fortunate female, who will be dear to her husband.

21-24. EFFECTS OF RULERS OF 7<sup>th</sup> HOUSE/NAVĀńŚĀ. If the 7<sup>th</sup> House, or its Navāńśa be ruled by Saturn, the female's husband will be old and foolish. The ruler ship of Mars in such a case will give a husband, who will be addicted to other women and be irascible. If Venus heads the 7<sup>th</sup> House, or its Navāńśa the husband will be very beautiful and be fortunate. The husband will be skillful and knowledgeable, if Mercury be such a planet. A sexually tormented husband, who will, however, be soft in disposition will be bestowed by the Moon in such circumstances. The husband will be virtuous and be a conqueror of the five senses, if Jupiter rules the 7<sup>th</sup> House, or its Navāńśa. Leo, as the 7<sup>th</sup> House, or the 7<sup>th</sup> Navāńśa will indicate an industrious and a very intelligent husband. Thus the effects relating to the rulership of the 7<sup>th</sup> House and 7<sup>th</sup> Navāńśa be declared in respect of males.

25-26. EFFECTS OF PLANETS IN THE ASCENDANT. She will be jealously disposed and be happy with Venus and the Moon in the Ascendant. Mercury replacing Venus in the said Yoga will make the female happy, skillful in arts, virtuous and modest. If Mercury and Venus are together in the Ascendant, the female will be beautiful, fortunate and skillful in arts. Benefics in the Ascendant will endow a female with servants, happiness and robes, while malefics give adverse effects in regard to these.

27. EFFECTS OF THE 8<sup>th</sup> HOUSE. Malefics in the 8<sup>th</sup> will cause widowhood. This will occur in the Dasa periods of the Lord of the Navāńśa occupied by the 8<sup>th</sup> Lord. A benefic in the 2<sup>nd</sup> will, however, cause the female's death in this Yoga, instead of widowhood.

28. LIMITED PROGENY. If the 5<sup>th</sup> House be one of Virgo, Scorpio, Taurus and Leo receiving the aspect of a benefic, there will be limited number of children Alternatively, the said 5<sup>th</sup> House may be conjunct a benefic, or the Moon.

29. FEMALE WITH MASCULINE DISPOSITION. Should Mercury, Venus and the Moon be in the Ascendant and be weak, while Saturn has moderate strength, as the rest are strong, the female concerned will be akin to a male in appearance and in acts. The Ascendant should in this case necessarily be an odd Sign.

30. TAKING TO RELIGIOUS ORDER. A female will be initiated into a religious order, if a malefic is in the 7<sup>th</sup> House, while the 9<sup>th</sup> House is occupied by any planet. The order will relate to the planet in the 7<sup>th</sup> House.

31. VEDIC EXPONENT. If strong Mercury, Jupiter, Venus, or the Moon be in the Ascendant identical with an even Sign, the female will be a teacher/exponent of Vedas (or be a follower of Vedanta Philosophy). And she will be an expert in interpretation of various Shastras.

32. APPLICATION. Whatever has been stated in this Ch. should be wisely applied to females relating to their births, selection of grooms, marriage and query. These effects are applicable to their husbands also.

*Thus ends the 46<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled 'FEMALE HOROSCOPY' in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 47. Aphorisms of Death**

1. REASONS OF DEATH. If the 8<sup>th</sup> House is occupied by any planet from the Sun to Saturn, the reason for death in the same order will be fire, water, weapon, fever, indigestion (or constipation), thirst and hunger. According to the 8<sup>th</sup> House being a Movable, Fixed, or Dual Sign, the place of death will be a foreign place, own place, or on the way.

2. Death may be due to the imbalance of that humour belonging to the planet aspecting the 8<sup>th</sup> House. If there is no planet in the 8<sup>th</sup> House, the aspecting one may indicate the kind of death. If many are thus related, the strongest one will prevail.

3. DEATH BY DROWNING, FALL ETC. If the 10<sup>th</sup> and 4<sup>th</sup> are occupied by the Sun and Mars, the native will die due to fall from hills. If the 10<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup> and 4<sup>th</sup> Houses are occupied by Mars, Mercury and Saturn, it may be due to fall in a well. Death due to imprisonment will follow, if the Luminaries are placed in Virgo in aspect to malefics. The end will be by drowning, if Pisces is occupied by the Sun and the Moon.

4-5. DEATH BY FIRE ETC. If the Moon and Saturn, respectively, are in Capricorn and Cancer, death will be due to affliction of stomach. If the Moon be hemmed between malefics and occupies a Sign of Mars, fire/weapons will cause death. Death will be certainly inflicted by dryness of blood, if the Moon is in Virgo hemmed between malefics.

6-7. DEATH BY HANGING ETC. If the Moon in Capricorn, or Aquarius be hemmed between benefics, death will be due to hanging, fire, or fall, which is doubtless according to Chanakya. The same effect will come to pass, if the 5<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> Houses are occupied by malefics in aspect to malefics. If the drekkana of the 8<sup>th</sup> House be one of Pasa, Sarpa and Nigala, death will be reticent.

8. DEATH DUE TO A FEMALE. If the Sun be in Pisces Ascendant, while the Moon is in the 7<sup>th</sup> (in Virgo), or in the 2<sup>nd</sup> in Aries, or in the 5<sup>th</sup> in Cancer, a female will be reason for the native's end.

9. DEATH DUE TO A TRIDENT'S HIT. If the 4<sup>th</sup> House is occupied by Mars, or the Sun, while Saturn is conjunct weak Moon in the 10<sup>th</sup> House and malefics are in the Ascendant and its Trines, hit of a trident will cause the end.

10. DEATH BY HIT OF WOOD. If the Sun is in the 4<sup>th</sup>, while the Moon devoid of strength is in the 10<sup>th</sup> along with Mars, or in aspect to Saturn, the native will be hit by a log.

11. DEATH BY HIT OF A CLUB etc. If weak Moon, Mars, Sun and Mercury along with Saturn are in the 10<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup> and Ascendant (in any way), the subject will have his end due to a club beat. If these planets fill the 10<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup> and Ascendant, death will be by smoke, fire, confinement, or a blow of fist.

12. DEATH DUE TO ROYAL WRATH. If the 4<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup> and 10<sup>th</sup> Houses are occupied by Mars, the Sun and Saturn, death will be due to weapon, fire, or royal wrath.

13-14. DEATH DUE TO INSECTS, INTOXICANTS AND MACHINERY. One's end will be due to insects, if the 10<sup>th</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup> and 2<sup>nd</sup> Houses at his birth are occupied by Mars, the Moon and Saturn. If the 10<sup>th</sup> House is constellated by the Luminaries and Mars, the native will end his life on account of intoxicants, or fall from height. Machinery will be the source of one's death, if the 7<sup>th</sup> House is occupied by Mars, as the trio of weak Moon, Saturn and the Sun afflict Ascendant by occupation.

15-16. DEATH IN FILTHY SURROUNDINGS. One will die amidst ordure, if Mars is in Libra, the Sun in Aries/Scorpio and the Moon in Capricorn/Aquarius. The Sun, weak Moon and Mars in the 8<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 4<sup>th</sup> Houses, will kill one amidst excrement. So says Siddhasena.

17-18. DEATH BY THIRST, WEAPONS AND BIRDS. If the 8<sup>th</sup> House contains both the weak Moon and Saturn in aspect to strong Mars, the subject will die due to splenary disorders, colics, thirst, or weapons. The Sun and Mars in the 7<sup>th</sup>, while Saturn occupies the 8<sup>th</sup> and the Moon the 4<sup>th</sup>, one's death will be caused by birds.

19. If the Ascendant, 8<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup> and 9<sup>th</sup> Houses are occupied by the Sun, Mars, Saturn and the Moon, death will be due to fall from a hill, hit of a weapon, or fall of a wall etc.

20. Yavanas indicate, that the place of death will correspond to the Navāñśa Lagna Lord. The aphorisms stated in this Ch. should be suitably interpreted according to other aspects and other conjunctions.

21. The duration of the state of loss of consciousness (or insensibility, delusion, pain etc.) will correspond to the portion elapsed in the radical Ascendant. The duration will remain doubled and trebled according to the Ascendant Lord, or a benefic aspecting the Ascendant.

22. KHARA DREKKANA. The 22<sup>nd</sup> decanate from the Ascendant will denote the nature of one's death. For example, by the nature of its Lord, (i.e. the humour, place etc.)

23-24. EFFECTS OF ARIES DECANATES AS RELATED TO DEATH. If the first decanate of Aries be the 22<sup>nd</sup> decanate from the Ascendant and be in aspect to a malefic the native's death will be due to water (i.e. drowning etc.), snake, poison, or bilious imbalances. If the 2<sup>nd</sup> decanate of Aries be so related, water, insects, ice and forests will cause death. The 3<sup>rd</sup> decanate of Aries denotes tanks, well etc.

25-26. DECANATES IN TAURUS. If the first decanate of Taurus be the 22<sup>nd</sup> decanate at birth, death will be caused by animals, like ox, horse, donkey, camel etc. The second decanate in Taurus denotes the end due to bilious/windy complaints, fire and thieves. The concluding

decanate of Taurus leads to one's death in journey, or due to fall from the back of a horse, or due to hit by weapon in battle.

27-28. DECANATES IN GEMINI. If the first decanate of Gemini be the 22<sup>nd</sup> decanate at birth, one's end will be due to tuberculosis, or pulmonary disorders. The second decanate in Gemini identical with 22<sup>nd</sup> decanate denotes death through a buffalo, or through poison, or delirium. If the 3<sup>rd</sup> decanate in Gemini becomes the 22<sup>nd</sup> decanate the end will be through forest tribes, quadrupeds in general, or elephants in particular.

29-30. DECANATES IN CANCER. If the 22<sup>nd</sup> decanate is the first decanate of Cancer, the reason of death will be a crocodile (or a shark), wine, thorn, or dreams. The second decanate will cause end by beating, or by consuming of poison. The terminating decanate indicates death by respiratory diseases, urinary diseases (viz. gleet, diabetes etc.), splenary disorders, affliction to blood, or by swooning caused by excessive labor.

31-32. DECANATES IN LEO. The 22<sup>nd</sup> decanate identical with the first decanate of Leo will cause one's end due to water, poison, or diseases of the foot. The second decanate of Leo indicates death by diseases caused by water, or movements in forests. The last decanate thereof will bring one's end through poison, weapons, calumny, or fall from heights.

33-34. DECANATES IN VIRGO. Should the death decanate be the first decanate in Virgo, one's life will end due to diseases of the head, or by wind, (gale, hurricane, or outburst of violent wind etc.,) The middle decanate in Virgo will cause death by snake-bites, or in hills, forts, forests etc., or by the son of a king. The concluding decanate in Virgo will bring death by camels, asses, weapons, water, deep pits, females and unhealthy eating and drinking.

35. DECANATES IN LIBRA. When the 22<sup>nd</sup> decanate at birth is held by the first decanate of Libra, death will be through a female, or quadrupeds, or fall from heights. The middle decanate of Libra denotes end on account of stomachial diseases, while last decanate indicates snakes, or animals living in water, as a source of death.

36-37. DECANATES IN SCORPIO. The first decanate in Scorpio, if designated, as the 22<sup>nd</sup> decanate at birth, poison, weapons, females, (unhealthy) food and drinks will bring one's death. The second decanate in Scorpio indicates death through robes, weights, falls and diseases. The last decanate of Scorpio will inflict death by being stoned, or by breakage of shank bones.

38-39. DECANATES IN SAGITTARIUS. The first decanate of Sagittarius being the 22<sup>nd</sup> decanate at birth, denotes, that death will be due to various windy disorders, or due to diseases of the anus. The second decanate will cause one's end to poison, or faults of elders, or windy diseases. The concluding decanate will inflict death in water, or through abdominal disorders.

40-41. DECANATES IN CAPRICORN. The opening decanate of Capricorn will bring death through royal torture, or through tigers. The middle decanate will inflict death on account of damage to thighs, or through creatures/animals living in water, poison, snake, fire, weapons, robbers, fever and living beings other than human beings. The last decanate will bring end through a female.

42-43. DECANATES IN AQUARIUS. The first decanate in Aquarius will bring death through females, water, hills, elephants and stomachial disorders. The middle decanate



denotes one's end through miseries caused by a female, venereal diseases etc., while the third decanate will cause death through copulation, facial diseases and quadrupeds.

44-15. DECANATES IN PISCES. If the first decanate of Pisces be related to death, it will be due to diarrhea, spleenary, or urinary disorders affliction to stomach/thighs, females, elephants, or planetary evils. If the second decanate be so related, one's end of life will come through a tragedy in a boat and the third one denotes death due to dreaded diseases.

*Thus ends the 47<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled "APHORISMS OF DEATH" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 48. Lost Horoscopy**

1. When the time of birth, or time of conception is unknown, through horary method the lost birth details can be traced.

2. The effects of ten divisions (Dasa Vargas) will help to arrive at the natal Ascendant. These ten divisions are explained infra, the first being the effects of Ascendant.

3-6. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN ARIES ASCENDANT. One born in Aries Ascendant will be highly susceptible to fire, be interested in visiting foreign places, be miserly in disposition, emaciated, not happy, be jealous, stammering in speech, troubled by bilious and windy diseases and complaints of heat, be skillful in performance, timid, religious, not very intelligent and will destroy others' wealth. He will be fickle-minded. He will enjoy pleasures, be famous, will have bad (ugly) nails, be bereft of brothers, be discarded by his father, will walk fast, will have inactive (or unlucky) children, be endowed with various kinds of wealth and be, virtuous. His wife will belong to a base family, be virtuous and be reproached even by her own people. The native will derive happiness and wealth in undesirable manners.

7-9. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN TAURUS ASCENDANT. One born in Taurus Ascendant will be brave, will endure miseries, be happy, will destroy his enemies, will have the tendency of gathering wealth right from boyhood, will have broad and strong forehead, nose, cheeks and lips, be industrious, fortunate, devoted to parents, liberal, will have many expenses, be very short-tempered, be phlegmatic and windy in humour, be the father of (many) daughters, will insult his own men, be devoid of religion, be interested in women, fickle minded, be fond of food and drinks and be endowed with various kinds of robes and ornaments.

10-13. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN GEMINI ASCENDANT. One born in Gemini Ascendant will have a dear wife, be fond of ornaments, charitable, respectable, will have two mothers, will be favourable even to his enemies, be interested in music, fine arts, Vedas, Shastras, amusement, poetry etc., gentle, fond of beautification, be conceit, truthful, impatient, will have evil sons, be crafty, will have a few relatives, will possess limbs of irregular sizes, will have round eyes, be fierce in appearance, will destroy even fearful enemies and will be endowed with lands, jewels, gold etc.

14-17. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN CANCER ASCENDANT. One born in Cancer Ascendant will be timid, will have many residences, be fickle minded, learned, intelligent, enduring, troubled by diseases of the anus, will destroy his enemies, be crooked in disposition, sensuous, will honour Brahmins and Gods, be religious, very phlegmatic, will possess a physique, akin to that of a female, be honoured for his virtues, will be preceded by sisters in birth, be bereft of relatives, will have a few children, will have a censured family and a vile

wife, will enjoy others' wealth, be firmly obstinate, will live in foreign places, be valorous in his deeds, be courageous, will earn through water (i. e. products related to water, sea travel etc.) and be endowed with wife, ornaments, robes and happiness.

18-21. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN LEO ASCENDANT. One born in this Ascendant will be fond of eating meat, will earn wealth and honour through the king, be bereft of religion, be dutiful in family affairs, will have a face, resembling that of a lion, will hold a high rank of office, be majestic, strong, bold, will speak sparingly, be a miser, will trouble others, be desirous of (eating or) worldly enjoyments, will wander in hills and forests, be irascible, be firm in friendship, be careless, inaccessible (or inviolable), will destroy his enemies, will have famous sons, will honour the virtuous, be rich through agriculture etc., interested in business and will spend heavily on prostitutes, dancers and his own wife and will suffer dental diseases.

22-25. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN VIRGO ASCENDANT. One born in Virgo Ascendant will be gentle, skillful in training (or teaching others), music, poetry and fine arts be a sweet speaker, be affectionate, interested in charitability and serving others, will sport with virgins, be endowed with goodness, merciful, will enjoy others' wealth, will wander, will have a female's disposition, be modest, be a liar, will attempt to enlarge his landed properties, be fortunate, sensuous, famous, virtuous, beautiful, will honour elders, be sinful, inimical to brothers, will have (more) daughters, be phlegmatic and windy in humour and will be away from base and inimical people.

26-29. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN LIBRA ASCENDANT. One born in Libra Ascendant will have a crooked physique, be bereft of virtues, be fickle minded, will have increasing and decreasing wealth, be bereft of physical happiness, be phlegmatic and windy in humour, be fond of promoting quarrels, will have a long face and a long physique, be virtuous, learned, very miserable, very intelligent, will injure others' honour, will possess beautiful and black eyes, will honour guests, Gods and Brahmins, will perform Yagnas etc., will respect preceptors (or elders), be respectable, will help the helpless, be truthful, will have a beautiful body, will be affectionate to brothers, be pre-eminent, chaste, will yet help sinners, will have mean profession, be charitable, be religious and baseminded.

30-33. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN SCORPIO ASCENDANT. One born in Scorpio Ascendant will have fleshy and broad limbs, (as though) perfected by exercises, be clever, crooked in innate disposition, valorous, attached to his mother inclined to quarrel, generous, will have majestic and tawny eyes, a prominent chest, a sunken belly and depressed nose, be adventurous, firm, fierce, trustworthy, amusing, be troubled by bilious complaints, will have a big family, will betray his preceptors (or elders) and friends, be engaged in attracting other women, will have an attractive face, will serve a king, will have enemies, be pious, will give his money to others, will possess an amiable wife, be religious, affectionate and base.

34-37. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN SAGITTARIUS ASCENDANT. One born in Sagittarius Ascendant will have big teeth and prominent forehead, will patronize dependents, be courageous, strong, just, will have very fat thighs and belly, be skillful in Shastras, be of high intelligence, be irascible, short tempered even with mighty men, be important among the men of his race, will destroy enemies, be famous through battles, will fault his relatives, be interested in fine arts etc., will have own profession, will do good to his men, be splendourous, be afflicted with facial and eye diseases, will earn wealth through royal favours and be virtuous.

38-41. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN CAPRICORN ASCENDANT. One born in Capricorn Ascendant will have an emaciated body, be timid, will have a face, akin to that of a deer, be troubled by windy diseases, will have a bright and elevated nose, be not mighty, will have many sons, be hairy-bodied, will have broad feet and hands, be devoid of conduct and virtues, be tormented by thirst (or morbid heat), be dear to the fair sex, will wander in hills and forests, be valorous, will have knowledge of Shastras, Vedas, fine arts, music and musical instruments, will have little strength, be a householder, be hostile, wicked, ill disposed to relatives, splendourous, will have a wicked wife, will not be a talebearer, be wealthy, virtuous, will serve a king, be very liberal, happy and fortunate.

42-45. EFFECTS OF BIRTH IN AQUARIUS ASCENDANT. One born in Aquarius Ascendant will indulge in mean acts, be principal among the men of his race, be foolish, will have blown and sharp nose, be base, irascible, indolent, inclined to enmity, dissatisfied, harsh, be fond of gambling and of base females, will not be helpful to relatives, be agitated, will have checkered prosperity, will acquire wealth, be a talebearer, be crafty, will suffer penury, will face loss of relatives, be prohibited (in social circles), be not agreeable, will acquire great wealth and will honour elders. At birth Aquarius is not an auspicious Ascendant for ever, according to Satyacharya. Yavanas go a step further, stating, that even Aquarius Vargas are not auspicious (at birth), while Chanakya does not consider such divisions inauspicious.

46-49. BIRTH IN PISCES ASCENDANT. One born in Pisces Ascendant, will be fortunate, will have well blown nose and unblown (not wide open) eyes, will be interested in profane knowledge and poetry, be respectable, famous, will have exposed lips and teeth, be tormented by leprosy, will have an afflicted face, be courteous, trustworthy, will be endowed with goats, she-goats etc., will have pure conduct, will have knowledge of Vedas, be courageous, will have (more) daughters, be modest, gently disposed, be mighty, will have knowledge of music and sexual union, be virtuous, liberal, will gain through brothers and will have good relatives.

If the ascending Sign, or the Lord of the Ascendant is strong, the effects stated will fully come to pass (in regard to all Ascendants).

*Thus ends the 48<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled "LOST HOROSCOPY (through rising Signs)" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 49. Effects Of Horas**

1-2 HORAS IN ARIES. If the first Hora of Aries ascends at birth, the native will roll his eyeballs unnecessarily, be cruel, rich, very bright in appearance, will have a fierce wife, be tall, irascible and be a leader of thieves.

If the second Hora of Aries ascends at birth, the native will be a thief, be careless, will have afflicted foot, fingers etc., large eyes and tall stature and be very intelligent.

3-4. HORAS IN TAURUS. If the first Hora of Taurus ascend at birth, the native will be dark in complexion, will have broad eyes, fore face and chest, be eminent, disposed to carnal pleasures and will have strong bones and strong physique.

If the second Hora of Taurus ascend at birth, he will have broad, long and round (i.e. muscular) limbs, be liberal, will have attractive hair, thin waist and eyes, akin to that of an ox.

5-6. HORAS IN GEMINI. If the first Hora of Gemini be the Ascendant, the native will have a long waist, be very skillful, will have a moderate physique and soft hair and feet, be courageous and fond of sexual union, be wealthy and learned.

Born in the second Hora of Gemini, one will have beautiful and large eyes, be sensuous, soft, be a gifted speaker and be attached to others' housewives.

7-8. HORAS IN CANCER. If the birth be in the first half of Cancer, one will be endowed with elevated body, (i.e. be prominent in appearance), a beautiful head, eminence and intelligence, be weak sighted, will have limbs moving off and on, be crafty, dark in complexion, ungrateful and will have broken teeth.

If the birth be in the second half of Cancer, he will be fond of gambling and travels, will have a broad chest, be quite truthful, irascible and will have a harsh physique.

9-10. HORAS IN LEO. One born in the first Hora of Leo will have blood-red eyes, be bold, be endowed with a large and long physique, be crooked, happy and decidedly firm in his undertakings.

One born in the later half of Leo will be fond of women, sweets, foods, drinks and robes, will move frequently, will have a harsh physique, be liberal, fond of travels, will have a few sons, will enjoy pleasures and be firm in friendship.

11-12. HORAS IN VIRGO. If the birth be in the initial half of Virgo, the native concerned will have a soft and beautiful body, be a sweet speaker, be fond of music, females and sexual union, be sweet, fortunate and excellent.

Born in the second half of Virgo one will be short-statured, will have knowledge of Hatha Yoga and Vedas, will possess a big head, be agreeable, argumentative, learned in service, drawing and writing, will have checkered prosperity and (yet) be happy.

13-14. HORAS IN LIBRA. If the first Hora of Libra ascends at birth one will have a round face, elevated nose and back and large eyes, be sportive, will have a strong body and strong bones, be wealthy and will be affectionate to his men.

If the second Hora of Libra ascends at birth, he will be very wealthy, will have firm wealth, will be endowed with black and curly hair, be crafty, round-eyed, will have a strong lower body and attractive skin and will have defective feet.

15-16. HORAS IN SCORPIO. One born in the first half of Scorpio will have blood-red eyes, be adventurous in acts, be valorous in battle, wicked, fond of females and be rich.

If born in the second half of Scorpio, one will have broad, well grown, long and fleshy limbs, will serve a king, will have many debts and many friends and will possess blown eyes (expanded, as a flower).

17-18. HORAS IN SAGITTARIUS. One born in the first half of Sagittarius will possess a wide and split face and chest, with eyes and neck contracted (i.e. small), will be discarded by elders in boyhood and be pious.

If the later half of Sagittarius rises, one will possess eyes akin to the petals of a lotus and long arms, will have knowledge of Shastras, be good in appearance, will speak sweetly, be fortunate and famous.

19-20. HORAS IN CAPRICORN. If the first half of Capricorn be on the Ascendant, the native will be dark in complexion, will possess eyes, like that of a deer, be fortunate, will conquer women, be beautiful, crafty, opulent, will eat purified food, will do good acts and will have elevated nose.

If born in the second half of Capricorn one will have blood-red eyes, be indolent, be interested in long travels, be foolish, dark in complexion, will have a hairy physique, be clever and fierce.

21-22. HORAS IN AQUARIUS. One born in the first half of Aquarius will be endowed with a female and with friends, be a person of tastes, or feelings (or be an alchemist), be soft in disposition, will have a few sons, be virtuous, valorous, will be endowed with physical complexion akin to copper, be radiant and interested in travels.

If born in the second half of Aquarius, one will have copper-brilliant eyes, be emaciated, firm, very insignificant in appearance, indolent, not outspoken, very dejected, miserly and very crafty.

23-24. HORAS IN PISCES. One born in the first 15 degrees of Pisces will be short-statured, be endowed with broad and beautiful body, a large fore face, large face and broad chest, be dear to women, be very famous, skillful and valorous.

If born in the second Hora of Pisces, one will be liberal, will have an elevated nose, be skillful, intelligent, will possess charming eyes be dear to king and will speak affably.

25. The (good effects) due to a Hora will come to pass in full measure, if either the Sun, or the Moon is strong in aspect to the Ascendant Lord, or, if the Ascendant Lord is himself in an Angle.

*Thus ends the 49<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled "EFFECTS OF HORAS (lost horoscopy)" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 50. Effects Of Decanates**

1-3. DECANATES IN ARIES. One born in the first decanate of Aries will be charitable, be a thief, be splendourous, will have checkered prosperity, be fierce in battle (or in quarrels), pleasing in appearance and will inflict punishment on relatives.

If born in the second decanate of Aries, he will be attached to females, will wander, be interested in carnal pleasures and music, be intelligent, be endowed with friends and wealth, be good-looking and will have an eye on women's property.

If born in the third decanate of Aries, he will be virtuous, will fault others, be fickle minded, mighty, will serve a king, be attached to his own men, be very righteous and honourable, but not learned.

4-6. DECANATES IN TAURUS. If the birth be in the first decanate of Taurus, one will be fond of food and drinks, be tormented due to separation of his wife, endowed with robes and ornaments and will act according to the desires of his wife.

If the birth be in the second decanate of Taurus, one will be beautiful, liked by women, will have large lips, be endowed with beauty and wealth, firmly wealthy, intelligent and attached to mean women.

If the birth be in the third decanate of Taurus, one will be skillful, be not very fortunate, be valorous, dirty and will repent after spending money.

7-9. DECANATES IN GEMINI. One born in the first decanate of Gemini will have broad and excellent limbs, be wealthy, lofty, deceiving, virtuous, sportive, honoured by the king and be a good speaker.

One born in the second decanate of Gemini will be miserly, dreaming, conquered by the fair sex, self respected, endowed with co-born, fickle-minded, sportive and tormented by many diseases.

One born in the third decanate of Gemini will hate women, will have a large head, will have enemies, be lofty, will possess rough nails and will not have firm wealth.

10-12. DECANATES IN CANCER. One born in the first decanate of Cancer will honour Brahmins and Gods, be fickle-minded, fair in complexion, will help others, be intelligent, pleasing in appearance, will possess a fortunate wife and be himself fortunate.

One born in the second decanate of Cancer will be miserly, dreaming, conquered by the fair sex, self-respected, endowed with co-born, fickle minded, sportive and be tormented by many diseases.

One born in the third decanate of Cancer will lose his firmness to females, be wealthy, intent on living in foreign places, fond of wine, be virtuous, will have liking for forests wine, have diseased eyes and will like garlands etc.

13-15. DECANATES IN LEO. One born in the first decanate of Leo will be liberal, will maintain people, will conquer his enemies, will have abundant wealth, many wives and good friends, will serve many kings and be very mighty.

One born in the second decanate of Leo will perform beneficial acts, be liberal, firm, fond of quarrels, happy, will follow the rules of Vedas and be intelligent.

One born in the third decanate of Leo will be a miser, will steal others' wealth, be free from sickness, hard-hearted, very intelligent, roguish, will have a narrow physique, be pre-eminent and will have many children.

16-18. DECANATES IN VIRGO. One born in the first decanate of Virgo will be dark in complexion, will speak affably, be modest, lofty, beautiful, will gain wealth through females, be ominous and will have a long head and honey coloured eyes.

One born in the second decanate of Virgo will be bold, will live in foreign places, be skillful in fine arts, fables and battles, be garrulous, will honour Vedic teachings and be dear to forest tribes.

Birth in the third decanate of Virgo indicates one enjoying music and other's wealth. He will be dear to king, short in stature and will be endowed with large head and large eyes.

19-21. DECANATES IN LIBRA. If the Ascendant be in the first decanate of Libra, one will be akin to Cupid in physical charm, be skillful, will enjoy travels, be dark in complexion, fond of arts and business, will fulfill appointed tasks and be very learned.

If the Ascendant be in the second decanate of Libra, one will have eyes of the lotus-kind, be charming, affable in speech, valorous, famous and will perform acts to increase the reputation of one's race and family.

If the Ascendant be in the third decanate of Libra one will be fickle minded, crafty, ungrateful, crooked, will lose friends and wealth and will not be very intelligent.

22-24. DECANATES IN SCORPIO. If birth be in the first decanate of Scorpio, the native will be fair in complexion, firm in disposition, fierce in temperament, interested in battle, broad-eyed, fat and broad physiques and fond of promoting quarrels.

One will be fond of purified food, be skillful, will have rolling eyes, be gold-coloured in complexion, splendourous, endowed with other's wealth, virtuous and skillful in arts, if the Ascendant be in the second decanate of Scorpio.

One born in the third decanate of Scorpio will be devoid of beard, mustache etc., be torturous, will have tawny eyes and large belly, be an assailant, will incur loss of brothers and will possess long hands and brave heart.

25-27. DECANATES IN SAGITTARIUS. One born in the first decanate of Sagittarius will have a round face and round eyes, be chief among his men, will advance due to his own efforts, will have good conduct and be soft in disposition.

If the birth be in the second decanate of Sagittarius, one will be expert in Shastras, be a good speaker, will perform hundred yagnas (i.e. many sacrifices), will have knowledge of Mantras, be excellent in disposition and will visit many shrines.

If born in the third decanate of Sagittarius, one will be chief of his relatives, be skillful, will always take to virtuous path, be sensuous, will enjoy other women, be charming, famous and successful.

28-30. DECANATES IN CAPRICORN. One born in the first decanate of Capricorn will have long hands, be dark in complexion, charming, famous, crafty, sparing in speech, be conquered by ladies, will perform superior acts and be wealthy.

One born in the second decanate of Capricorn will have a small face, be fickle minded, will steal the wealth of other women, skillful, be a fortune-teller, be liberal and will suffer from diseases of the feet.

One born in the third decanate of Capricorn will be garrulous, dirty, emaciated, long-limbed, devoid of father and will be reduced to evils in foreign places.

31-33. DECANATES IN AQUARIUS. One born in the first decanate of Aquarius will be endowed with wife, honour and fame, be very efficacious, lofty, devoted to his duties, wealthy and will serve a king.

If born in the second decanate of Aquarius, one will be a miser, be skillful, sweet, fair complexioned, tawny and broad eyed, will earn wealth through amusement, will speak unhesitatingly, be intelligent and will be endowed with many friends.

If born in the third decanate, one will be tall in stature, crafty, valorous, emaciated, short-armed, be endowed with sons and wealth, hard-hearted, will tell many lies, be crooked in nature, will have afflicted eyes and will have knowledge of sexology.

34-36. DECANATES IN PISCES. If the Ascendant is in the first decanate of Pisces, one will have honey coloured and tawny eyes, be fair in complexion, very learned, will perform virtuous deeds, be happy, will undertake trips by sea etc. and be modest.

If it be the second decanate of Pisces, one will be skillful in serving the fair sex, will eat purified food, will enjoy others' wealth, be sensuous, dear to females and virtuous people and be an excellent person.

If born in the last decanate of Pisces one will be dark in complexion, be skillful in arts, will have wide feet, will be generous with friends and will consume purified food and drinks.

37. Thus spoke of the decanates the preceptors well-versed in that branch. Should the Sign holding the decanate be strong, or be aspected by its Lord, these effects will mature in full.

*Thus ends the 50<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled "EFFECTS OF DECANATES (lost horoscopy)" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 51. Effects Of Navāñśas**

1. A native's complexion, disposition and appearance can be deduced based on the rising Navāñśa at birth. The effects being stated infra will depend on the stronger of the two, viz. the Moon's Navāñśa dispositor and the Navāñśa Lagna Lord.

2-10. EFFECTS OF NAVĀÑŚAS IN ARIES. Following are the effects of births in the nine Navāñśas in Aries Ascendant: Effects of Aries Ascendant, First Navāñśa: The native will have a face, resembling that of a he-goat, with nose and shoulders not being very prominent. He will have a fierce voice, ugly appearance and narrow eyes. His body will be thin, but free from defects. Effects of Aries Ascendant, Second Navāñśa: The native will be dark in complexion, will have broad shoulders and long arms. small forehead, strong collar bones, sharp sight and prominent face and nose. He will be an affable speaker and will possess weak legs. Effects of Aries Ascendant, Third Navāñśa: The native will suffer loss of hair, be fair in complexion, will have irregular (defective) arms, charming eyes and nose, will be a scholar in direct poetic ability and will have weak thighs. Effects of Aries Ascendant, Fourth Navāñśa: The native will have an erratic sight, be irascible, short-nosed, wandering-natured, will have rough legs and coarse hair, be bereft of co-born and emaciated. Effects of Aries Ascendant,



Fifth Navāńśa: The native will be fierce and will have eyes, resembling that of a supreme elephant, a fat nose, thick eye brows, wide fore face, fat body and coarse hair. Effects of Aries Ascendant, Sixth Navāńśa: The native will be dark in complexion, soft in disposition, will have eyes, akin to that of a deer, be tall in stature, will have irregular (defective) stomach and hands, be a eunuch, be timid and garrulous. Effects of Aries Ascendant, Seventh Navāńśa: The native will have complexion akin to green sprout, be fickle-minded, will possess white eyes, will marry an unchaste lady, be malicious and will have a broad physique. Effects of Aries Ascendant, Eighth Navāńśa: The native will have a face, akin to that of a monkey, be a good speaker, will have an afflicted and tawny body, will suffer from secret diseases, be torturous, be a liar, be fond of friends and be fierce. Effects of Aries Ascendant, Ninth Navāńśa: The native will be tall, emaciated, wandering, will have defective fore face and ears, will have a face, akin to that of a horse, will possess many names and be crooked.

11-19. EFFECTS OF NAVĀńŚAS IN TAURUS. Following are the effects due to births in the Navāńśas belonging to Taurus Ascendant: Effects of Taurus Ascendant, First Navāńśa: The native will have an even and dark coloured physique, be hard-hearted, will perform obsequies in the beginning and ending parts of his life, be base, will indulge in unnatural acts and will have crooked sight. Effects of Taurus Ascendant, Second Navāńśa: The native will be endowed with majestic looks, be indolent, will have a bent body, be not very intelligent, will indulge in hostile acts and be a great liar. Effects of Taurus Ascendant, Third Navāńśa: The native will be erratic in sight, be fierce, will have a short nose, be wandering natured, will have coarse legs and hair will have soft limbs, be beautiful, will have broad eyes and big limbs, be interested, in Sacrifices etc. and will have stiff legs and hands. Effects of Taurus Ascendant, Fourth Navāńśa: The native will be short in stature, will be wandering natured, be easily irritable, will have eyes, akin to that of a he-goat, be tawny in complexion, be poor and will steal others' wealth. Effects of Taurus Ascendant, Fifth Navāńśa: The native will be vicious, will have a well-elevated nose, will appear, like a giant ox, will have crooked hair, be sportive, will have large shoulders and hips. Effects of Taurus Ascendant, Sixth Navāńśa: The native will have beautiful eyes and hair, be firm, be endowed with a fair complexioned physique, will speak sweetly, be pre-eminent, be fond of amusements, be emaciated and skillful. Effects of Taurus Ascendant, Seventh Navāńśa: The native will be interested in females, who lost their sons, will have somewhat elevated nose and prominent eyes, will possess a strong physique, will hate his own men and will have stout feet and exquisite hair. Effects of Taurus Ascendant, Eighth Navāńśa: The native will have eyes, akin to that of a tiger and charming teeth, be unconquerable, will possess a full-blown nose, will work sparingly, will have curly and bluish hair and sharp nails and be garrulous. Effects of Taurus Ascendant, Ninth Navāńśa: The native will be honourable, will not be very strong, be timid, given to anger, will possess an even and charming body, be a rogue (or cheat), will gather money, be famous, will have a thin lower body and will prattle.

20-28. EFFECTS OF NAVĀńŚAS IN GEMINI. Following are the effects of births in the nine Navāńśas of Gemini Ascendant: Effects of Gemini Ascendant, First Navāńśa: The native will have hair on the shoulders, will possess charming and dark eyes and an elevated nose, be akin to green (Durva) grass in complexion and will possess thin legs and thin hands. Effects of Gemini Ascendant, Second Navāńśa: The native will have a pot-like head, will do dirty acts, be fond of torturous deeds, will have depressed nose, will speak much, will work much and will lead in strife and quarrels. Effects of Gemini Ascendant, Third Navāńśa: The native will be fair in complexion, will possess blood-red eyes, charming nose and even physique be very intelligent, will have a long face and dark eye-brows and be a skillful speaker. Effects of Gemini Ascendant, Fourth Navāńśa: The native will possess charming eye brows and

forehead, be lustful, will possess a physique with the splendour of a blue lotus, will be broad-chested and white toothed, be soft in speech and will have attractive hair. Effects of Gemini Ascendant, Fifth Navāńśa: The native will have a broad face, strong chest and big head, be wicked, cunning and will possess charming and friendly looks. Effects of Gemini Ascendant, Sixth Navāńśa: The native will possess eyes with the hue of honey, be garrulous, will possess a broad fore face, even body and charming lips, be a rogue, be fickle-minded and be strong. Effects of Gemini Ascendant, Seventh Navāńśa: The native will possess a copper coloured physique, copper red and prominent eyes and a broad chest, be skillful in teaching and arts and be jocular in disposition. Effects of Gemini Ascendant, Eighth Navāńśa: The native will be dark in complexion, be great, intelligent, soft in disposition, sweet in speech, will have a broad and tall physique and large and black eyes and will be an expert in arts. Effects of Gemini Ascendant, Ninth Navāńśa: The native will have round and dark coloured eyes and charming body, be successful, very intelligent and be fond of sexual cohabitation, poetry and worldly knowledge.

29-37. EFFECTS OF NAVĀńŚAS IN CANCER. Following are the effects for births in various Navāńśas related to Cancer Ascendant: Effects of Cancer Ascendant, First Navāńśa: The native will have a clean, charming and fair coloured physique, beautiful hair, broad belly, impressive face, prominent eyes, thin body and thin shoulders. Effects of Cancer Ascendant, Second Navāńśa: The native will be blood red in complexion, be fierce in quarrels, will like fine arts, will possess face and eyes, akin to that of a cat, will be well disposed to sacrifice for others and will have weak knees and shanks. Effects of Cancer Ascendant, Third Navāńśa: The native will be fair in complexion, will possess beautiful eyes, be an eloquent speaker, will have a soft body, akin to that of a female, be intelligent be a sparing and light worker and be indolent. Effects of Cancer Ascendant, Fourth Navāńśa: The native will be black in complexion, will have pressed eyebrows, be graceful in appearance, will have charming eyes and nose, be courageous, liberal, will perform acts prescribed for superior caste-men and be crafty. Effects of Cancer Ascendant, Fifth Navāńśa: The native will possess voice akin to the sound of bell, crooked, or stooping face, allied eyebrows and very long arms, be interested in worship, be bereft of dutifulness, will injure others and be not very intelligent. Effects of Cancer Ascendant, Sixth Navāńśa: The native will have a long and broad physique, charming eyes and great courage, be fair in complexion, be a good speaker and will possess beautiful nose and big teeth. Effects of Cancer Ascendant, Seventh Navāńśa: The native will have scattered hair, big body and sinewy knees, will be disposed to protect others' families and will be akin to a crow in appearance. Effects of Cancer Ascendant, Eighth Navāńśa: The native will have a head with bell shape, charming face, shoulders and limbs, will be a degraded artisan (i.e. an infamous worker), will have the gait of a tortoise and crooked nose and be dark in complexion. Effects of Cancer Ascendant, Ninth Navāńśa: The native will be fair complexioned, will possess eyes resembling fish, be great, be soft-bellied, broad-chested, will have prominent chins and lips, large, but weak knees and similar ankles.

38-46. EFFECTS OF NAVĀńŚAS IN LEO. Following effects will mature in the various Navāńśas prevailing in Leo Ascendant at birth: Effects of Leo Ascendant, First Navāńśa: The native will have an even belly (like a lion), be fierce, will have sharp and blood-red nose and a big head, be valorous and will possess a prominent and fleshy chest. Effects of Leo Ascendant, Second Navāńśa: The native will have a prominent and broad fore face, a square body, broad eyes, broad chest, long arms and big nose. Effects of Leo Ascendant, Third Navāńśa: The native will have hairy and broad arms, eyes, akin to that of (Greek) partridge (said to live on moon-beams), be fickle-minded, charitable, will have an elevated nose, pure white physique and round neck. Effects of Leo Ascendant, Fourth Navāńśa: The native will

have (ash-coloured) body akin to ghee, large and black eyes, soft hair, peculiar voice, big hands and legs and stomach, resembling that of a frog. Effects of Leo Ascendant, Fifth Navāńśa: The native will have a bell-shaped head with limited hair, charming nose and eyes, hairy body and long belly, be fierce and will have unsightly teeth and strong and broad cheek. Effects of Leo Ascendant, Sixth Navāńśa: The native will have limited, but soft hair on his physique, white and large eyes, be tall in stature, dark in complexion, will have proven skill (only) among females, be swaggering and be learned. Effects of Leo Ascendant, Seventh Navāńśa: The native will have a long face, be sinewy, will have a prominent physique, be unfortunate in the matter of wife (or females in general), dark-complexioned, fierce, hairy-bodied and be cunning and harsh in speech. Effects of Leo Ascendant, Eighth Navāńśa: The native will be endowed with excellent speech, firm limbs, charming and majestic looks, be undutiful, poor and crafty. Effects of Leo Ascendant, Ninth Navāńśa: The native will have a face akin to a donkey's, will possess dark eyes, long arms, charming legs and be troubled by breathing disorders.

47-55. EFFECTS OF NAVĀńŚAS IN VIRGO. The various Navāńśas emanating from Virgo Ascendant at birth will give the following effects: Effects of Virgo Ascendant, First Navāńśa: The native will possess eyes, akin to that of an antelope, be a good speaker, be charitable, will enjoy sexual pleasures, be very rich, dark in complexion and large hearted. Effects of Virgo Ascendant, Second Navāńśa: The native will have a charming face, charming eyes and fair complexion, be soft, argumentative, fickle minded and long-bellied. Effects of Virgo Ascendant, Third Navāńśa: The native will have blown nose, prominent feet, long arms, pure speech, fair complexion and be friendly. Effects of Virgo Ascendant, Fourth Navāńśa: The native will be learned, will be sportive with the fair sex, be beautiful, sweet, blood red in complexion, sharp, intelligent, emaciated and will have charming eyes and face. Effects of Virgo Ascendant, Fifth Navāńśa: The native will have large lips and hands, big body, broad chest, strong ankles and will depend on others. Effects of Virgo Ascendant, Sixth Navāńśa: The native will have charming appearance, impressive speech, splendourous body, be an exponent of Shastras, be very intelligent, skillful in writing and fine arts, be good hearted and will take pleasure in walking, or roaming. Effects of Virgo Ascendant, Seventh Navāńśa: The native will have a small face, elevated nose, compact arms, very fair complexion, prominent belly, hands and legs and will have fear for water. Effects of Virgo Ascendant, Eighth Navāńśa: The native will be very beautiful, fair in complexion, tall in stature, will have charming eyes, be fierce, honourable and will have long and stout arms and brown hair. Effects of Virgo Ascendant, Ninth Navāńśa: The native will be famous, will have charming physique, broad eyes, incomparable vigour, be skillful, be with stooping shoulders and be learned a writer.

56-64. EFFECTS OF NAVĀńŚAS IN LIBRA. The various Navāńśas out of Libra Ascendant at birth will produce following effects: Effects of Libra Ascendant, First Navāńśa: The native will be fair complexioned, broad eyed, praiseworthy, long-faced, skillful in business, happy and famous. Effects of Libra Ascendant, Second Navāńśa: The native will have squint and round eyes, elevated (ill formed) teeth, depressed waist, charming neck, large (physical) heart, ugly body and compact brows. Effects of Libra Ascendant, Third Navāńśa: The native will be fair in complexion, will have a face, akin to that of a horse, be thin-bodied, famous, long-haired and long-nosed and will have beautiful legs. Effects of Libra Ascendant, Fourth Navāńśa: The native will have weak hands, be timid, will have ill-formed teeth (some placed over others), weak body, rolling eyes, small nails, dark complexion and be devoid of virtues and be miserable. Effects of Libra Ascendant, Fifth Navāńśa: The native will have majestic looks, be firm disposition, be not proud, rough haired, even-eyed and will possess a beautiful

nose. Effects of Libra Ascendant, Sixth Navāńśa: The native will have fleshy limbs, be fair in complexion, will have broad eyes, beautiful nose and white nails, be diplomatic and be learned in Shastras. Effects of Libra Ascendant, Seventh Navāńśa: The native will be blood-red in complexion, be intelligent, will have long physique and long arms and a big head, be miserly, fierce and intelligent. Effects of Libra Ascendant, Eighth Navāńśa: The native will have elevated shoulders and prominent neck, will enjoy pleasures, will have a coarse physique, long and dark brows, be a polite speaker and will have a beautiful chest and bruised head. Effects of Libra Ascendant, Ninth Navāńśa: The native will have charming eyes, pleased mind, be fair complexioned, even and beautiful bodied, be skillful, fond of arts, be charitable and jocular.

65-73. EFFECTS OF NAVĀńŚAS IN SCORPIO. The Ascendant Scorpio will produce various following effects according to the nine Navāńśas thereof. Effects of Scorpio Ascendant, First Navāńśa: The native will be short in stature, will have prominent lips and nose, charming forehead, strong and fair complexioned body with belly, akin to that of a frog and will act, as a marriage broker (ascertaining genealogies and negotiating marital alliances). Effects of Scorpio Ascendant, Second Navāńśa: The native will be fair in complexion, will possess a strong and broad chest and shoulders and reddish eyes, will conquer his enemies be valorous and will have abundant hair. Effects of Scorpio Ascendant, Third Navāńśa: The native will be learned, will have strong shoulders and arms and beautiful hair, be endowed with clear speech, fair complexion and charming lips. He is born of a virgin. Effects of Scorpio Ascendant, Fourth Navāńśa: The native will be intent upon joining others' wives, will induce others to be active, be valorous, tall, dark in complexion, dark-haired and dark eyed. Effects of Scorpio Ascendant, Fifth Navāńśa: The native will be majestic, will possess copper-red eyes, depressed nose, be courageous, proud, will perform fearful acts, be famous and will have a strong physique. Effects of Scorpio Ascendant, Sixth Navāńśa: The native will be impudent, intelligent of a high order, will have elevated nose and great strength, will be endowed with knowledge of justice (or be diplomatic), be skillful, will possess less hair and compact brows. Effects of Scorpio Ascendant, Seventh Navāńśa: The native will have a split face, strong body, teeth in various sizes, depressed belly, squint sight and be very splendourous. Effects of Scorpio Ascendant, Eighth Navāńśa: The native will have blown nose, be dark in complexion, devoid of virtues, dirty in appearance, will possess stiff hair and be foolhardy. Effects of Scorpio Ascendant, Ninth Navāńśa: The native will have a fair coloured physique, be beautiful, like a deer, will possess calm and tawny eyes and similar hair and strong body and be amiable to elders.

74-82. EFFECTS OF NAVĀńŚAS IN SAGITTARIUS. The native born in Sagittarius Ascendant, but in its various Navāńśas will obtain following effects: Effects of Sagittarius Ascendant, First Navāńśa: The native will have charming big nose, will possess sight, akin to that of a goat, be a gifted speaker, will have charming teeth and hair, be fair in complexion, will have inset testicles and be fierce. Effects of Sagittarius Ascendant, Second Navāńśa: The native will have a prominent head, be firm in disposition, will have large eyes, strong waist and knees, ugly nose, tall stature and firm cheeks. Effects of Sagittarius Ascendant, Third Navāńśa: The native will have skill in educating and in fine arts, be majestic, just, fond of females, intelligent and jocular. Effects of Sagittarius Ascendant, Fourth Navāńśa: The native will be skillful, be tawny in complexion, will possess round eyes, fair-coloured physique and a belly akin to tortoise, be intelligent, wandering-natured, will have charming hair and charming appearance. Effects of Sagittarius Ascendant, Fifth Navāńśa: The native will have large ears, eyes and face, will possess a (majestic) physique, like a lion, widely spread eye brows, strong shoulders and arms, hairless physique and firm disposition. Effects of

Sagittarius Ascendant, Sixth Navāńśa: The native will have beautiful and large eyes, broad forehead and broad face, be a poet, be mean and interested in scholarly discussions. Effects of Sagittarius Ascendant, Seventh Navāńśa: The native will be dark in complexion, soft in disposition, will keep up his promise, will have a prominent head, will be interested in accumulating savings, be tall in stature, will possess broad eyes and be liberal. Effects of Sagittarius Ascendant, Eighth Navāńśa: The native will be flat-nosed, broad headed, inimical, erratic sighted, garrulous and be dear to elders. Effects of Sagittarius Ascendant, Ninth Navāńśa: The native will be fair in complexion, will have a face, akin to that of a horse and broad and dark eyes, will speak sparingly, be truthful, miserable and will possess crooked walking limbs.

83-91. EFFECTS OF NAVĀńŚAS IN CAPRICORN. The various Navāńśas resulting in the Ascendant Capricorn will emanate the following effects: Effects of Capricorn Ascendant, First Navāńśa: The native will have intersticed and outwardly visible teeth, be dark in complexion, will speak with broken words, or be stammering, will have coarse hair, be famous, be interested in music and amusement, be emaciated and will have fluctuating wealth. Effects of Capricorn Ascendant, Second Navāńśa: The native will be indolent, crafty, crooked nosed, fond of music, broad bodied, be interested in many females, will prattle much and be skillful. Effects of Capricorn Ascendant, Third Navāńśa: The native will have lust for music, be famous, fair complexioned, be endowed with superior looks and charming nose, will be fond of many friends and relatives and achieves fulfillment of desires. Effects of Capricorn Ascendant, Fourth Navāńśa: The native will have round eyes with a mix of blood-red and black hue, large forehead, emaciated body and thin arms, scattered hair, intersticed teeth and broken speech. Effects of Capricorn Ascendant, Fifth Navāńśa: The native will have prominent neck, nose and belly, will enjoy pleasures, be attached to women, be dark in complexion, will have round knees and arms and will attain successful beginnings in his undertakings. Effects of Capricorn Ascendant, Sixth Navāńśa: The native will possess a splendourous body, will attire charmingly, be libidinous, will possess small and even teeth, be a good speaker and will have big cheeks and large forehead. Effects of Capricorn Ascendant, Seventh Navāńśa: The native will be dark in complexion, be indolent, be an eloquent speaker, be short-haired, big-bodied, be harsh in disposition, will possess soft hands and legs, be intelligent and very virtuous. Effects of Capricorn Ascendant, Eighth Navāńśa: The native will be endowed with majestic sight and charming nose, reddish face, uneven nails and hair, grotesque body and forehead protruding, like a pot. Effects of Capricorn Ascendant, Ninth Navāńśa: The native will have broad chest and large eyes, high intelligence, fully developed face, interest in musical studies, be endowed with sweetness and strength, be gentle and diplomatic.

92-100. EFFECTS OF NAVĀńŚAS IN AQUARIUS. The various Navāńśas ascending, while Aquarius is on the East will produce following effects: Effects of Aquarius Ascendant, First Navāńśa: The native will be dark in complexion, be soft in disposition, will have an emaciated body and prominent cheeks, be learned in poetry and Shastras, be libidinous, interested in carnal pleasures and be splendourous. Effects of Aquarius Ascendant, Second Navāńśa: The native will possess coarse skin, nails, sight and hair, be kind to the helpless, be gentle, be tall in stature, foolish and will have a 'distinct' head. Effects of Aquarius Ascendant, Third Navāńśa: The native will have a compact body (limbs sticking close to each other), be fond of females, will possess the splendour of lapis lazuli, be learned in the meanings of Shastras and will act accordingly. Effects of Aquarius Ascendant, Fourth Navāńśa: The native will be fond of women, be fair in complexion, will have a split face, will destroy enemies, be majestic, courageous and be fond of pleasures and sexual enjoyments. Effects of Aquarius Ascendant,

Fifth Navāńśa: The native will be learned in clear meanings of Shastras and in fine arts, will have coarse hair on legs, concealed (not prominent) neck and ears and be dark in complexion. Effects of Aquarius Ascendant, Sixth Navāńśa: The native will have a face, resembling that of a tiger, be bold, short-haired, will have unchanging aims, will kill living beings viz. tiger, deer, snake etc. and be dear to king. Effects of Aquarius Ascendant, Seventh Navāńśa: The native will have eyes and face, resembling that of a goat, be fierce in disposition, be delighted in village life, insulted by females, will suffer diseases of bilious imbalances and be endowed with strength and courage. Effects of Aquarius Ascendant, Eighth Navāńśa: The native will possess an undiminishing strength, firm be disposition and affection, be a warrior with the king, or be a king himself, be beautiful and will have strong teeth and broad eyes. Effects of Aquarius Ascendant, Ninth Navāńśa: The native will be dark in complexion, will possess unclean and elevated teeth, be disunited from his wife, children and wealth, be an affable speaker and be famous and skillful.

101-109. EFFECTS OF NAVĀŃŚAS IN PISCES. Should Pisces ascend at birth, the various Navāńśas thereof will yield following specific effects: Effects of Pisces Ascendant, First Navāńśa: Though the native may be white in complexion, his body will reveal the splendour of blood-red hue; he will be soft in disposition, be akin to a female in mental make up, (i.e. will act, like a female), be fickle-minded and will have a short neck and emaciated waist. Effects of Pisces Ascendant, Second Navāńśa: The native will have a big nose, be skillful in his assignments, will eat meat and the like, be endowed with a charming physique, will wander in forests and hills and will have a big head. Effects of Pisces Ascendant, Third Navāńśa: The native will be white in complexion, be crafty, will possess beautiful eyes, be beautiful, righteous, learned, courteous, modest and charming in appearance. Effects of Pisces Ascendant, Fourth Navāńśa: The native will have praiseworthy attributes, will fall into adversity, will serve aged people, be skillful in his assignments, learned, very strong versed in justice and will have elevated nose. Effects of Pisces Ascendant, Fifth Navāńśa: The native will be tall in stature, dark in complexion, be valorous, be not peaceful, will have a small nose and charming eyes, be fond of torturing others, be impatient, will possess beautiful teeth and prattle. Effects of Pisces Ascendant, Sixth Navāńśa: The native will be self-respected, righteous, excellent, strong, miserable, crafty, unsteady and be a minister. Effects of Pisces Ascendant, Seventh Navāńśa: The native will be self-respected, will show interest in other religions, be excellent, be a minister, strong, miserable, cruel and unsteady. Effects of Pisces Ascendant, Eighth Navāńśa: The native will be tall in stature, will have a big head, be emaciated, indolent, will have uneven (or dirtied) eyes and hair, will have foolish children (or a few children), be interested in earning money and be skillful in war (or quarrels). Effects of Pisces Ascendant, Ninth Navāńśa: The native will be short, soft in disposition, courageous, broad chested, broad eyed, big nosed, be bright, will have a broad physique, be intelligent, virtuous and famous.

110. ABOUT OTHER DIVISIONS. The effects described in regard to individual Signs apply to Dwadasamsas of each Sign as well. Regarding effects for various other divisions not explained, the effects related to Saphamsas will apply.

*Thus ends the 51<sup>st</sup> Ch. entitled "EFFECTS OF NAVĀŃŚAS (lost horoscopy)" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 52. Lost Horoscopy**

1. THE NATAL AYANA. If the Ascendant at the time of query (related to tracing the lost birth data) be within the first 15 of a Sign, the birth was in Uttarayana and beyond these degrees Dakshinayana.

2-3. BIRTH RITU ETC. The strongest of the planets in the Prashna Lagna indicates the Ritu (season) at birth. Should there be none in the Ascendant, the Lord of the ascendantal decanate is the ruler of Ritu at birth. Should there be a clash in the Ayana and Ritu arrived at, the Ritu Lords arrived should be interchanged thus: the Moon for Venus, Mercury for Mars and Jupiter for Saturn. The respective month of the Ritu is decided depending on the first, or second half of the decanate being Ascendant. The degrees elapsed in the decanate will be to the knowledge of the natal Tithi. Some say, that this will lead to locating the natal Sun.

4-9. OTHER NATAL FACTORS. The query Ascendant be multiplied by 2 and divided by 5 to get the natal Jupiter's placement. This should be adjusted to actual placement guessing the native's age approximately, by increasing, or decreasing multiples of 12. If the query Ascendant is in a day Sign, declare birth during night. Otherwise, the contrary prevails. The degree elapsed in the query Ascendant will lead to the knowledge of elapsed portion of night, or day, as the case may be. Out of the query Ascendant, the 5<sup>th</sup> and the 9<sup>th</sup> therefrom will indicate the natal Rāśi (Moon Sign), the strongest of the three prevailing. The parts of the body, viz. head etc. touched by the querist at the time of query will also indicate the Moon Sign at birth. Alternatively the distance between the query Ascendant and the query Moon may be added to the query Moon to get the position of the natal Moon. This does not apply to the Moon in Pisces at the time of query, (i. e. the natal Moon is in Pisces itself). The Navāñśa Lagna at the time of query may also be the natal Ascendant. The number of decanates between the query Ascendant and query Sun, when added to the query Sun, will yield the natal Ascendant. The longitude of the planet in the query Ascendant should be multiplied by the figure indicated by Chayangula (length of shadow) at that time. This should be divided by 12, the remainder of which will indicate natal Ascendant.

10-11. POSITION OF THE QUERIST. The following positions of the querist will indicate the natal Ascendant. Standing, lying on the bed, sitting, or getting up will, respectively, denote the first, 4<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, or 10<sup>th</sup> from query Ascendant becoming natal Ascendant.

12. PERSONAL NAME. The name formally given by parents to the native will indicate the natal star. Multiply the Matras (units) of the given name by 2 and add to it the Chayangula length. Divide this by 27 and the remainder, when counted from Dhanishta will lead to the knowledge of birth star.

13-15. ANOTHER METHOD. Note the longitude of the query Ascendant. It should be multiplied by 10, if the Ascendant is Leo, or Taurus, by 8 in case of Gemini, or Scorpio by 7 in case, or Aries, or Libra, by 5 in case of Virgo and Capricorn, while for the rest of the Signs by the number denoted, when counted from Aries. (That is 4 for Cancer, 9 for Sagittarius, 11 for Aquarius and 12 for Pisces). If the Ascendant is occupied by Jupiter, the Ascendant converted into minutes of arc be multiplied by 10, if occupied by Mars by 8, if by Venus by 7 and, if by others by 5. Both the products so multiplied be added together. This product by multiplied again by 10 to know the year, Ritu and month; by 7 to know the Tithi and by 5 to arrive at Navāñśa Lagna and Ishta Ghati (birth time) and be, respectively, divided by their individual dividers (i.e. 120 for year, 2 for Ritu, 15 for Tithi and the like). Addition, or reduction of 9 may be made in case of anomalistic answers.

16. I have explained lost horoscopic rules, as expounded by Yavana, Bhadasana etc. But some of their rules are ambiguous. The student better understand using his judgement.

17-21. LOST HOROSCOPY BASED ON MOON. Just as the ascending degree helps trace back the lost details, the Moon Sign may also be used. If the Moon Sign at the time of query be a night Sign, natal Moon was in a day Sign and vice versa. Note in what quarter of the Sign is the Moon at the time of query. Proportionately understand the natal Moon during day, or night, as the case may be. Multiply the query Moon by the same Rāśi multiplication factor, as explained supra and, if necessary by planetary multipliers, as applicable. Multiply the resultant product (arrived by adding the two) by 7 and divide by 27. The remainder will represent the birth star counted from Aswini. In case of rectification by adding 9 the counting is from Moola and, if subtraction of 9 is done count from Makha. The pre-division product (i.e. the product before dividing by 27, as above) should be processed variously, as suggested earlier to know the Ritu, month, Tithi etc. at birth.

*Thus ends the 52<sup>nd</sup> Ch. entitled "LOST HOROSCOPY" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 53. AshtakaVarga**

1. In order to evaluate the auspicious and inauspicious effects in day-to-day life due to planetary transits, Yavanacharyas have explained AshtakaVarga (which are detailed below).

2. THE SUN'S ASHTAKAVARGA. The Sun contributes benefic dots in his Ashtaka Varga, as under. From his own self in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Mars and Saturn in similar Signs; from the Moon in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Jupiter in the 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Venus in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Mercury in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> Signs and from the Ascendant in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> Signs.

3. THE MOON'S ASHTAKA VARGA. The Moon contributes benefic points in her AshtakaVarga, as under. In the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs from the Sun; in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs from her position; in the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs counted from Mars; in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs counted from Mercury; in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> Signs from Jupiter; in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs counted from Venus; in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs from Saturn and in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs counted from the ascending Sign.

4. THE ASHTAKAVARGA OF MARS. Mars in his AshtakaVarga drops auspicious points in the various Signs from the various planets and Ascendant, as denoted below. From the Sun in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs; from the Moon in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs; from his own position in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Mercury in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Jupiter in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Venus in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Saturn in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs and from the ascending Sign in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs.

5. THE ASHTAKAVARGA OF MERCURY. Auspicious points are contributed by Mercury in his AshtakaVarga, as under: From the Sun in the 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> Signs; from the Moon in the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Mars and Saturn in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> Signs, from his own self in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup>



Signs; from Jupiter in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Venus in 1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs and from the ascending Sign in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs.

6. THE ASHTAKAVARGA OF JUPITER. Jupiter's AshtakaVarga gains auspicious points, as under. From the Sun in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs; from the Moon in the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Mars in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Mercury in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs; from his own self in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Venus in the 2<sup>nd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Saturn in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> Signs and from the ascending Sign in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs.

7. THE ASHTAKAVARGA OF VENUS. Mark benefic dots in the following places. From the Sun in the 8<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> Signs; from the Moon in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Mars in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Mercury in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Jupiter in the 5<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs; from his own self in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Saturn in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs and from the ascending Sign in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs. This is called the AshtakaVarga of Venus.

8. THE ASHTAKAVARGA OF SATURN. Saturn's AshtakaVarga is prepared by inserting benefic dots in places, as denoted below. From the Sun in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 2<sup>nd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 7<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs; from the Moon in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Houses; from Mars in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Mercury in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 8<sup>th</sup>, 9<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Jupiter in the 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> Signs; from Venus in the 6<sup>th</sup>, 11<sup>th</sup> and 12<sup>th</sup> Signs; from his own self in the 3<sup>rd</sup>, 5<sup>th</sup>, 6<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs and from the ascending Sign in the 1<sup>st</sup>, 3<sup>rd</sup>, 4<sup>th</sup>, 10<sup>th</sup> and 11<sup>th</sup> Signs.

9-10. The places mentioned above are auspicious for the various planets and the others are inauspicious. Planets transiting Signs with more benefic dots will reveal auspicious results, while inauspicious results will come to pass in case of transits in Signs with less benefic dots. Benefic results will be predominant, if these Signs happen to be exaltation, own, friendly etc. and malefic effects will be ordinary. Similarly in debilitation/inimical Signs, malefic results will be more and benefic effects will be ordinary. In giving transit effects, the Sun and Mars will be effective, while in the beginning of the Sign, Jupiter and Venus, while in the middle of the Sign and lastly Saturn and the Moon, while in the end of the Sign. Mercury is effective in his transit through the whole Sign.

*Thus ends the 53<sup>rd</sup> Ch. entitled "ASHTAKAVARGA" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 54. Effects Of AshtakaVarga**

1. Draw 13 horizontal lines intersected by 9 parallel (horizontally) lines (thus getting 96 squares) noting the names of the 12 Signs from Aries onwards in a rightward manner and the names of the 7 planets and Ascendant in the left hand side vertical columns. Mark the benefic dots for each planets' AshtakaVarga and malefic points (where benefic points are absent), as per the positions told earlier.

2. GENERAL EFFECTS. If a planet is associated with 8 Bindus in the Sign occupied by it, even an ordinary person will become a king; with 7 Bindus fulfillment of all desires; with 6 Bindus fame and financial gains; with 5 Bindus happiness and friendship; with 4 Bindus eradication and misery; with 3 Bindus loss of money; with 2 Bindus worries; with 1

Bindubodily emaciation and with the complete absence of Bindus there will be evils at all times.

3 EFFECTS OF THE SUN'S A.V. The association of the Sun with particular number of Bindus (auspicious points) in the Sign occupied by him will lead to respective effects, thus; with 8 Binduswealth from the king; 7 Bindustranscendental beauty, happiness and riches; 6 Bindusincrease of valour and fame; 5 Bindusinflux of money; 4 Bindus neither gainful nor losing; 3 Bindusfatigue due to (frequent) travels (or difficulties on account of travels, proneness to accidents and the like); 2 Bindusfear of diseases; 1 Bindudifficulties; and absence of Bindusdeath (or troubles of a very severe nature).

4. EFFECTS OF THE MOON'S A.V. Note the Bindus in the Sign occupied by the Moon. If she be associated with 8 Bindus, the native will enjoy affluence and pleasures; 7 Bindus financial gains through robes, food, scented articles etc., 6 Bindusacquaintance with the virtuous; 5 Bindusacquisition of courage and intelligence due to association with Brahmins (or the learned); 4 Bindusequilibrium of happiness and grief; 3 Bindusenmity with relatives; 2 Bindusseparation from kith and kin and deprival of wealth; 1 Bindu evils and absence of auspicious pointsgrief and difficulties following excitement.

5. EFFECTS OF THE A.V. OF MARS. If Mars be associated with various benefic points, as denoted below in the Sign tenanted by him, the results due will be: 8 Bindus acquisition of wealth and land and victory over foes; 7 Bindus increase of fortunes and splendour; 6 Bindusroyal favours; 5 Bindusincrease of fame; 4 Bindusequality of wealth and calamity; 3 Bindusseparation from co-born and conjugal partner; 2 Bindustroubles from king, fire and bilious disorders; 1 Binduulcer and stomachial diseases and absence of Bindus diseases of the eye and difficulties comparable to death.

6. EFFECTS OF MERCURY'S A.V. The effects of Mercury's association with various auspicious points in the Sign occupied by him will be: 8 Bindushonour from the ruler; 7 Binduswealth, knowledge and happiness; 6 Bindussuccess in all undertakings; 5 Bindusnew acquaintances; 4 Bindus unemployment; 3 Bindusmental worries on account of financial losses; 2 Bindusenmity with wife, children and friends causing loss of courage and wisdom; 1 Binduevils of all kinds and absence of Bindus will bring about death.

7. EFFECTS OF JUPITER'S A.V. Based on the number of auspicious points, the Sign occupied by Jupiter will produce the following effects: 8 Bindusspotless fame, happiness and growth of wealth; 7 Bindusfortunes and happiness; 6 Bindusacquisition of robes, conveyances, gold etc.; 5 Bindus destruction of enemies and success in undertakings; 4 Bindus no loss, no gain; 3 Bindusloss of hearing, sight and masculine vigour; 2 Bindusincurring royal wrath; 1 Bindudistress due to diseases and absence of Bindusdestruction of relatives, wealth and progeny.

8. EFFECTS OF A.V. OF VENUS. The association of Venus with various number of Bindus will generate the under mentioned effects: 8 Bindusenjoyments of all kinds and acquisition of robes, wife, scents, food, drinks etc.; 7 Bindus plentifulness of ornaments and pearls; 6 Bindusacquisition of a girl of choice; 5 Bindusassociation with friends; 4 Bindus equality of inauspicious and auspicious results; 3 Bindus enmity with people of his community and senior members of the village; 2 Bindusdisplacement; 1 Binduphlegmatic disorders and absence of Bindusbecoming a synonym of all kinds of evils.

9. EFFECTS OF SATURN'S A.V. If Saturn is associated with a certain number of Bindus, the effects due will be: 8 Bindus lordship over villages, towns and people; 7 Bindus acquisition of female servants, asses and elephants; 6 Bindus gains from thieves, hunters and Army heads; 5 Bindus advent of wealth, corn and happiness; 4 Bindus happiness caused by association with others; 3 Bindus destruction of progeny, wife, attendants and money; 2 Bindus imprisonment, emotions and diseases; 1 Bindu/absence of Bindus loss of wealth, family etc.

10-12. May the astrologers be pleased with the Science of Astrology thus described by Kalyana Varma. Ancestors, like Paulasa, Vasishta, Romasa, Yavana, Badarayana, Sakthi, Atri, Bharadwaja, Viswamitra, Guna, Agnikesa, Garga, Parashara, Jeevasarma and a host of others have authored elaborate texts on astrology. The science of astrology thus deals with the good and bad in stock for an individual with Chitragupta (the official record keeper of Yamathe God of Death) noting down the virtues and vices of mankind).

*Thus ends the 54<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled "EFFECTS OF ASHTAKAVARGA" in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

## **Ch. 55. Manifold Births**

1. Acharya Kanaka's school of thought dealing with 'Manifold Births' is narrated in this Ch. for the pleasure of the astrologers and the common folk.

2. Lord Brahma created this Universe at a time, when Cancer was ascending with its Lord and in aspect to Jupiter, while the other 5 planets were in their own Signs. Should one have a similar radix, he will rule over the three worlds enjoying the company of the celestial dames.

3. The Science of astrology delineates the immovable and the movable through respective differences of time, omens, form etc.

4-5. If all the malefics be with strength, while benefics be bereft of it, one of the Viyoni (Viyoni Rāsis are Rāsis other than Gemini, Virgo, Libra, Aquarius and the first half of Sagittarius) be Signs ascending with Mercury and Saturn be in Angles, or in aspect to the Ascendant, the birth will be of a creature other than human being. The birth will correspond to the Dwadasamsa of the Ascendant, or of the Moon prevailing at Adhana, or in the radix.

6-9. The sages have explained the hue, form etc. of the manifold births based on planetary conjunctions and aspects, which I narrate below. The Zodiac personified signifies the several limbs of non-human species, as under: Ariesface, Taurusneck, Gemini and Pisces shoulders and forelegs, Cancer and Aquarius back, Leo and Capricorn forelegs, Virgo and Sagittarius hind legs, Libra anus and Scorpio tail and genital organ. The right side limbs are denoted by Signs Gemini to Libra, while left side by Signs Scorpio to Pisces.

10-12. The strongest Sign, or the strongest Navāńśa ascending will indicate the hue of such birth. If the Ascendant has a strong planet in it, the hue of the animal and the wounds on its body will correspond to such planet. If a planet is in its own Rāsi/Navāńśa, such effects will be unmixed, while the one in other's Sign/Navāńśa, will give a rough version of the hue. The animal will have a mark on its back corresponding to the hue of the planet in the 7<sup>th</sup> House, or the one aspecting the 7<sup>th</sup> House. If there are many related thus, the hues of the mark will be equally many, the prime effects being from the strongest of the lot.

13-14 The hue of the animal based on the occupant of the Ascendant will be: Jupiter yellow, Moon white, Venus variegated, Sun/Mars red, Saturn black, Mercury grass-green. If the planet aspecting the Ascendant be in its own Sign and other's Navāńśa, or vice versa, the hue obtainable will be golden.

15-16. The planet in the Ascendant will be capable of giving such hue corresponding to the phenomena it is influenced by, viz. Parigha, rainbow, cloud, Parivesh etc. Otherwise, the planet will give the hue due to its nature alone.

17-18. If the Ascendant has in it a bird decanate (the first ones of Aquarius and Leo and the second ones of Gemini and Libra), or a Movable Navāńśa (Aries Navāńśa and the Navāńśas angular thereof), or Gemini Navāńśa/Virgo Navāńśa and be in aspect to Saturn birds residing on lands will be born. In a similar case, the aspect of the Moon denotes births of birds dwelling in water. If a water resorting Sign be on the Ascendant in aspect to a strong planet, birds related to water will be born. Similarly land-resorting Signs in aspect to strong planets indicate birds of land. The hue of the bird will correspond to the planet concerned.

19. Birth of trees is indicated, if the Ascendant, Sun, Jupiter and the Moon are devoid of strength, while others are with strength. Land resorting Signs in the Ascendant indicate trees growing on land, while water resorting Signs indicate plants etc. coming out of water.

20-21. If the Lord of rising Navāńśa be the Sun, trees (or plants in this context) with hard, or strong trunk/stem will be born. The Moon denotes ones milky and soft; Jupiter fruitful, Mars bitter and thorny, Saturn unproductive and useless (to mankind); Venus the ones yielding flowers and Mercury unfruitful.

22-23. If the said Lord of Ascendant in Navāńśa be a natural malefic being in the company of a benefic, a sub-standard tree on excellent land is denoted, while in the case of a benefic being Ascendant Lord in Navāńśa and being in the company of a malefic, the reverse is true i.e. an excellent tree on waste land. If there is a mix in the above planetary description, both the land and the born will be of a mixed nature. Watery planets indicate plants growing in water, while land-resorters denote trees etc. growing on earth.

24. Note how many Signs away is the Navāńśa Lagna Lord from the ascending Sign. So many will be the trees in number to be born. Similarly infer by the number denoted between Navāńśa Ascendant and the planet's Navāńśa position.

25-26. Manifold birth is indicated, if benefics are in their own Navāńśa being bereft of strength, while malefics with strength are in their own/other malefics' Navāńśas. Such birth is destroyed, if the said Navāńśa Lord occupies a weak planet's Sign, is defeated in planetary war, conjunct with, or aspected by a malefic.

27. Explained now is four kinds of manifold births, viz. those born of seeds (like plant, tree etc.), those born of womb (like quadrupeds etc.), those born in dirty places (like mosquitoes etc.) and those born of eggs (snakes, birds and the like). These are based on planetary Yogas etc. at birth.

28-29. A quadruped is born, if the Sun is in a quadruped Sign, while a weak planet is in a weak Sign. I have explained the relative rules in a brief and general manner. Now told are something surprising (more interesting) and detailed.

30-35. Should the Sun, the Moon and the Ascendant be strong in a Dwadasamsa related to a Viyoni Sign, the birth will correspond to such Dwadasamsa. If the Moon is in Aries Dwadasamsa in Aries Ascendant, birth of goats, rams etc., will take place. The other Dwadasamsas related to Aries Ascendant will give following effects: Taurus cow, buffalo; Gemini akin to a human being (like monkey, ape etc.); Cancer crab, tortoise etc., Leo tiger etc., Virgo human beings; Libra resembling human beings, Scorpio snakes etc. Sagittarius asses, horses etc., Capricorn, Aquarius and Pisces Crocodile/human-being/fish etc. Similarly one can guess about trees, grass etc. Just as the various Dwadasamsas of Aries have been described, the effects for other Signs can also be understood.

36-37. The Dwadasamsa effects of the manifold births will depend on the first Dwadasamsa of a Sign and the remaining Dwadasamsa should be understood based on the first division cited. Just as a Dual Rāśi with male Navāńśa causing birth of twins in the case of human beings, in the case of other births male planets in the first Dwadasamsa being in Dual Sign etc., the number of births be decided.

38-40. In case of a living being yielding multiples at a time (like snake, hen, bitch etc.) the number of births will depend on Dwadasamsas past. Male/female should be decided by the Dwadasamsas distributed in such Signs. If the Ascendant is tenanted by the Moon/Saturn/Mercury, tortoises etc. will yield such number equaling the Dwadasamsas elapsed. Venus, Mars, Moon, or Saturn being with strength will denote Sattva, Rajas and TamoGunas of the births according to the Amsas.

41. If a (qualified) planet occupies other Navāńśas than of its own, the birth will be unnatural.

42-44. Should Scorpio ascend with a biped Navāńśa birth of snakes, rats, insects, mongoose, scorpions, snakes without poison, deer, cows etc. will take place.

45-46. The divisions of Sagittarius with aspect from Jupiter denote birth of horses, asses, camels, buffaloes etc.

47-48. Capricorn and its divisions indicate birth of forest animals, like tiger, rhinoceros, swine, wolf elephants (Sarabha apart from meaning an elephant also denotes a fabulous 8 legged animal said to be stronger than even a lion), eagles and the like.

49. Pisces (and its divisions) enjoying Jupiter's aspect relates to creatures living in deep waters, like giant fish, whale etc.

50. Aries (and its divisions) with the aspect of Mars portends births of goat, ram etc., while Taurus (and its divisions) with aspect from Venus denotes cow, bull, buffalo etc.

51. Thus have to be deduced the possibilities of births of the various creatures depending on the rising Sign with aspect of its own Lord and the divisions of the rising Sign.

52. If a Sign resorting to towns/villages (like Gemini) Ascendant with Navāńśa of Leo/Scorpio/Capricorn, such animals, though wild, as bred in villages, or townships (like elephant, bear etc.) will take their birth.

53. In the process, Navāńśas of land-resorting Signs will indicate births of animals moving on land and water-resorting Signs, animals/creatures dwelling in water.

54. If Libra be the Ascendant in aspect to Venus, a decanate of Libra denotes birth of parrots, flaming, partridge etc.

55. Peacock, cock/hen, francoline partridge, turtledove and birds living on (only) rain drops, are born, if Leo rises with Sun's aspect and with various own divisions.

56. If a Fixed Sign with aspect to Saturn obtaining various divisions of the same classifications rises, "births" of temples, houses, choultries etc. begin. The colour, structure etc. will have to be guessed with the help of aspecting planets, as explained earlier.

*Thus ends the 55<sup>th</sup> Ch. entitled Manifold Births in Kalyana Varma's Saravali.*

---